

Vol. 14 (2009), Paper no. 75, pages 2182-2240.
Journal URL
http://www.math.washington.edu/~ejpecp/

# Differentiability of stochastic flow of reflected Brownian motions 

Krzysztof Burdzy*<br>Department of Mathematics, Box 354350<br>University of Washington, Seattle, WA 98195<br>burdzy@math.washington.edu<br>http://www.math.washington.edu/~burdzy/


#### Abstract

We prove that a stochastic flow of reflected Brownian motions in a smooth multidimensional domain is differentiable with respect to its initial position. The derivative is a linear map represented by a multiplicative functional for reflected Brownian motion. The method of proof is based on excursion theory and analysis of the deterministic Skorokhod equation.


Key words: Reflected Brownian motion, multiplicative functional.
AMS 2000 Subject Classification: Primary 60J65; 60J50.
Submitted to EJP on November 28, 2008, final version accepted September 24, 2009.

[^0]
## 1 Introduction

This article contains a result on a stochastic flow $X_{t}^{x}$ of reflected Brownian motions in a smooth bounded domain $D \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}, n \geq 2$. We will prove that for some stopping times $\sigma_{r}$ defined later in the introduction, the mapping $x \rightarrow X_{\sigma_{r}}^{x}$ is differentiable a.s., and we will identify the derivative with a mapping already known in the literature.
We start with an informal overview of our research project. We call a pair of reflected Brownian motions $X_{t}$ and $Y_{t}$ in $D$ a synchronous coupling if they are both driven by the same Brownian motion. To make things interesting, we assume that $X_{0} \neq Y_{0}$. The ultimate goal of the research project of which this paper is a part, is to understand the long time behavior of $V_{t}:=X_{t}-Y_{t}$ in smooth domains. This project was started in [BCJ], where synchronous couplings in 2-dimensional smooth domains were analyzed. An even earlier paper [BC] was devoted to synchronous couplings in some classes of planar non-smooth domains. Multidimensional domains present new challenges due to the fact that the curvature of $\partial D$ is not a scalar quantity and it has a significant influence on $V_{t}$. Eventually, we would like to be able to prove a theorem analogous to the main result of [BCJ], Theorem 1.2. That theorem shows that $\left|V_{t}\right|$ goes to 0 exponentially fast as $t$ goes to infinity, provided a certain parameter $\Lambda(D)$ characterizing the domain $D$ is strictly positive. The exponential rate at which $\left|V_{t}\right|$ goes to 0 is equal to $\Lambda(D)$. The proof of Theorem 1.2 in [BCJ] is extremely long and we expect that an analogous result in higher dimensions will not be easier to prove. This article and its predecessor [BL] are devoted to results providing technical background for the multidimensional analogue of Theorem 1.2 in [BCJ].
Suppose that $\left|V_{t}\right|$ is very small for a very long time. Then we can think about the evolution of $V_{t}$ as the evolution of an infinitesimally small vector, or a differential form, associated to $X_{t}$. This idea is not new-in fact it appeared in somewhat different but essentially equivalent ways in [A; IW1; IW2; H]. The main theorem of [BL] showed existence of a multiplicative functional governing the evolution of $V_{t}$, using semi-discrete approximations. The result does not seem to be known in this form, although it is close to theorems in [A; IW1; H]. However, the main point of [BL] was not to give a new proof to a slightly different version of a known result but to develop estimates using excursion techniques that are analogous to those in [BCJ], and that can be applied to study $V_{t}$.
Suppose that for every $x \in \bar{D}$ we have a reflecting Brownian motion $X_{t}^{x}$ in $\bar{D}$ starting from $X_{0}^{x}=x$, and all processes $X_{t}^{x}, x \in \bar{D}$, are driven by the same Brownian motion. For a fixed $x_{0} \in D$, let $\sigma_{r}$ be the first time $t$ when the local time of $X^{x_{0}}$ on $\partial D$ reaches the value $r$. The main result of the present article, Theorem 3.1, says that for every $r>0$, the mapping $x \rightarrow X_{\sigma_{r}}^{x}$ is differentiable at $x=x_{0}$ a.s., and the derivative is a linear mapping defined in Theorem 3.2 of [BL].
The differentiability in the initial data was proved in [DZ] for a stochastic flow of reflected diffusions. The main difference between our result and that in [DZ] is that that paper was concerned with diffusions in $(0, \infty)^{n}$, and our main goal is to study the effect of the curvature of $\partial D$. The results in [DZ] have been transferred to SDEs in a convex polyhedron with possibly oblique reflection-see a paper by Andres [An1]. A new preprint by Andres [An2] goes much further, proving differentiability in the initial condition for a large class of solutions to reflecting SDE's in smooth domains, generalizing the results of this paper. An effective representation of the derivative is a subtle issue; it is tackled in different ways in the present paper and in [An2]. The author has recently learned about a series of papers by Pilipenko [P1; P2; P3]. They discuss differentiability of stochastic flows in initial data in a generalized sense. The article [P4] is posted on Math ArXiv; it is a review and discussion of Pilipenko's previously published results. Differentiability of a stochastic flow of diffusions (without
reflection) in the initial condition is a classical topic, see, e.g., [K], Chap. II, Thm. 3.1.
Our main result can be considered a pathwise version of theorems proved in [A; H; IW1] and [IW2], Section V.6 (see also references therein). In a sense, we exchange the operations of taking the derivative with respect to the initial condition and the operation of transporting a (non-zero) vector along the trajectories of the process. To be more precise, the publications cited above are concerned with the motion of differentiable forms-this can be interpreted as taking the limit in the first place, so that the difference in the initial condition is infinitesimally small. A similar approach was taken in [BL]. In this paper, the derivative in the initial condition is taken at a (random) time greater than zero. Hence, our main theorem is closer in spirit to the results in [LS; S; DI; DR]. There is a difference, though. The articles [LS; S; DI; DR] are concerned with the transformation of the whole driving path into a reflected path (the "Skorokhod map"). At this level of generality, the Skorokhod map was proved to be Hölder with exponent $1 / 2$ in Theorems 1.1 an 2.2 of [LS] and Lipschitz in Proposition 4.1 in [S]. See [S] for further references and history of the problem. Under some other assumptions, the Skorokhod map was proved to have the Lipschitz property in [DI; DR]. Articles [MM] (Lemma 5.2) and [MR] contain results about directional derivatives of the Skorokhod map in an orthant, without and with oblique reflection, respectively. The first theorems on existence and uniqueness of solutions to the stochastic differential equation representing reflected Brownian motion were given in [T]. Some results on stochastic flows of reflected Brownian motions were proved in an unpublished thesis [W]. Synchronous couplings in convex domains were studied in [CLJ1; CLJ2], where it was proved that under mild assumptions, $V_{t}$ is not 0 at any finite time.

The proof of the main result depends in a crucial way on ideas developed in a joint project with Jack Lee ([BL]). I am indebted to him for his implicit contributions to this paper. I am grateful to Sebastian Andres, Peter Baxendale, Elton Hsu and Kavita Ramanan for very helpful advice. I would like to thank the referee for many helpful suggestions.

## 2 Preliminaries

### 2.1 General notation

All constants are assumed to be strictly positive and finite, unless stated otherwise. The open ball in $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ with center $x$ and radius $r$ will be denoted $\mathscr{B}(x, r)$. We will use $\mathbf{d}(\cdot, \cdot)$ to denote the distance between a point and a set.

### 2.2 Differential geometry

We will review some notation and results from [BL]. We will be concerned with a bounded domain $D \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}, n \geq 2$, with a $C^{2}$ boundary $\partial D$. We may consider $M:=\partial D$ to be a smooth, properly embedded, orientable hypersurface (i.e., submanifold of codimension 1 ) in $\mathbf{R}^{n}$, endowed with a smooth unit normal inward vector field $\mathbf{n}$. We consider $M$ as a Riemannian manifold with the induced metric. We use the notation $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle$ for both the Euclidean inner product on $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ and its restriction to the tangent space $\mathscr{T}_{x} M$ for any $x \in M$, and $|\cdot|$ for the associated norm. For any $x \in M$, let $\pi_{x}: \mathbf{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathscr{T}_{x} M$ denote the orthogonal projection onto the tangent space $\mathscr{T}_{x} M$, so

$$
\begin{equation*}
\pi_{x} \mathbf{z}=\mathbf{z}-\langle\mathbf{z}, \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle \mathbf{n}(x), \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and let $\mathscr{S}(x): \mathscr{T}_{x} M \rightarrow \mathscr{T}_{x} M$ denote the shape operator (also known as the Weingarten map), which is the symmetric linear endomorphism of $\mathscr{T}_{x} M$ associated with the second fundamental form. It is characterized by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{S}(x) \mathbf{v}=-\partial_{\mathbf{v}} \mathbf{n}(x), \quad \mathbf{v} \in \mathscr{T}_{x} M \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\partial_{\mathrm{v}}$ denotes the ordinary Euclidean directional derivative in the direction of $\mathbf{v}$. If $\gamma:[0, T] \rightarrow M$ is a smooth curve in $M$, a vector field along $\gamma$ is a smooth map $\mathbf{v}$ : $[0, T] \rightarrow M$ such that $\mathbf{v}(t) \in \mathscr{T}_{\gamma(t)} M$ for each $t$. The covariant derivative of $\mathbf{v}$ along $\gamma$ is given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{D}_{t} \mathbf{v}(t) & :=\mathbf{v}^{\prime}(t)-\left\langle\mathbf{v}(t), \mathscr{S}(\gamma(t)) \gamma^{\prime}(t)\right\rangle \mathbf{n}(\gamma(t)) \\
& =\mathbf{v}^{\prime}(t)+\left\langle\mathbf{v}(t), \partial_{t}(\mathbf{n} \circ \gamma)(t)\right\rangle \mathbf{n}(\gamma(t)) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The eigenvalues of $\mathscr{S}(x)$ are the principal curvatures of $M$ at $x$, and its determinant is the Gaussian curvature. We extend $\mathscr{S}(x)$ to an endomorphism of $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ by defining $\mathscr{S}(x) \mathbf{n}(x)=0$. It is easy to check that $\mathscr{S}(x)$ and $\pi_{x}$ commute, by evaluating separately on $\mathbf{n}(x)$ and on $\mathbf{v} \in \mathscr{T}_{x} M$.
For any linear map $\mathscr{A}: \mathbf{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbf{R}^{n}$, we let $\|\mathscr{A}\|$ denote the operator norm.
We recall two lemmas from [BL].
Lemma 2.1. For any bounded $C^{2}$ domain $D \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$ and $c_{1}$, there exists $c_{2}$ such that the following estimates hold for all $x, y \in \partial D, 0 \leq l, r \leq c_{1}, b \geq 0$ and $\mathbf{z} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$ :

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left\|e^{b \mathscr{S}(x)}\right\| \leq e^{c_{2} b} .  \tag{2.3}\\
&\left\|e^{l \mathscr{S}(x)}-\mathrm{Id}\right\|_{\mathscr{T}_{x}} \leq c_{2} l .  \tag{2.4}\\
&\left\|e^{l \mathscr{S}(x)}-e^{l \mathscr{S}(y)}\right\| \leq c_{2} l|x-y| .  \tag{2.5}\\
&\left\|e^{l \mathscr{S}(x)}-e^{r \mathscr{S}(x)}\right\| \leq c_{2}|l-r| .  \tag{2.6}\\
&|\mathbf{n}(x)-\mathbf{n}(y)| \leq c_{2}|x-y| . \tag{2.7}
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 2.2. For any bounded $C^{2}$ domain $D \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$, there exists a constant $c_{1}$ such that for all $w, x, y, z \in$ $\partial D$, the following operator-norm estimate holds:

$$
\left\|\pi_{z} \circ\left(\pi_{y}-\pi_{x}\right) \circ \pi_{w}\right\| \leq c_{1}(|w-y||y-z|+|w-x||x-z|) .
$$

Remark 2.3. Since $\partial D$ is $C^{2}$, it is elementary to see that there exist $r>0$ and $v \in(1, \infty)$ with the following properties. For all $x, y \in \partial D, z \in \bar{D}$, with $|x-y| \leq r$ and $|x-z| \leq r$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& 1-v|x-y|^{2} \leq\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}(y)\rangle \leq 1,  \tag{2.8}\\
& |\langle x-y, \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle| \leq v|x-y|^{2},  \tag{2.9}\\
& \langle x-z, \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle \leq v|x-z|^{2},  \tag{2.10}\\
& \langle x-z, \mathbf{n}(y)\rangle \leq v|x-y||x-z|,  \tag{2.11}\\
& \left|\pi_{y}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq v|x-y| . \tag{2.12}
\end{align*}
$$

If $x, y \in \partial D, z \in \bar{D}$ and $\left|\pi_{x}(z-y)\right| \leq\left|\pi_{x}(x-y)\right| \leq r$ then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\langle z-y, \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle \geq-v\left|\pi_{x}(x-y)\right|\left|\pi_{x}(z-y)\right| . \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.3 Probability

Recall that $D \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}, n \geq 2$, is an open connected bounded set with $C^{2}$ boundary and $\mathbf{n}(x)$ denotes the unit inward normal vector at $x \in \partial D$. Let $B$ be standard $d$-dimensional Brownian motion and consider the following Skorokhod equation,

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{t}^{x}=x+B_{t}+\int_{0}^{t} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}^{x}\right) d L_{s}^{x}, \quad \text { for } t \geq 0 \tag{2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $x \in \bar{D}$ and $L^{x}$ is the local time of $X^{x}$ on $\partial D$. In other words, $L^{x}$ is a non-decreasing continuous process which does not increase when $X^{x}$ is in $D$, i.e., $\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathbf{1}_{D}\left(X_{t}^{x}\right) d L_{t}^{x}=0$, a.s. Equation (2.14) has a unique pathwise solution ( $X^{x}, L^{x}$ ) such that $X_{t}^{x} \in \bar{D}$ for all $t \geq 0$ (see [LS]). The reflected Brownian motion $X^{x}$ is a strong Markov process. The results in [LS] are deterministic in nature, so with probability 1 , for all $x \in \bar{D}$ simultaneously, (2.14) has a unique pathwise solution $\left(X^{x}, L^{x}\right)$. In other words, there exists a stochastic flow $(x, t) \rightarrow X_{t}^{x}$, in which all reflected Brownian motions $X^{x}$ are driven by the same Brownian motion $B$.
We fix a point $z_{0} \in D$. We will abbreviate $\left(X^{z_{0}}, L^{z_{0}}\right)$ by writing $(X, L)$.
We need an extra "cemetery point" $\Delta$ outside $\mathbf{R}^{n}$, so that we can send processes killed at a finite time to $\Delta$. For $s \geq 0$ such that $X_{s} \in \partial D$ we let $\zeta\left(e_{s}\right)=\inf \left\{t>0: X_{s+t} \in \partial D\right\}$. Here $e_{s}$ is an excursion starting at time $s$, i.e., $e_{s}=\left\{e_{s}(t)=X_{t+s}, t \in\left[0, \zeta\left(e_{s}\right)\right)\right\}$. We let $e_{s}(t)=\Delta$ for $t \geq \zeta\left(e_{s}\right)$, so $e_{t} \equiv \Delta$ if $\zeta\left(e_{s}\right)=0$.
Let $\sigma$ be the inverse of local time $L$, i.e., $\sigma_{t}=\inf \left\{s \geq 0: L_{s} \geq t\right\}$, and $\mathscr{E}_{r}=\left\{e_{s}: s<\sigma_{r}\right\}$. Fix some $r, \varepsilon>0$ and let $\left\{e_{u_{1}}, e_{u_{2}}, \ldots, e_{u_{m}}\right\}$ be the set of all excursions $e \in \mathscr{E}_{r}$ with $|e(0)-e(\zeta-)| \geq \varepsilon$. We assume that excursions are labeled so that $u_{k}<u_{k+1}$ for all $k$ and we let $\ell_{k}=L_{u_{k}}$ for $k=1, \ldots, m$. We also let $u_{0}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$, $\ell_{0}=0, \ell_{m+1}=r$, and $\Delta \ell_{k}=\ell_{k+1}-\ell_{k}$. Let $x_{k}=e_{u_{k}}(\zeta-)$ be the right endpoint of excursion $e_{u_{k}}$ for $k=1, \ldots, m$, and $x_{0}=X_{u_{0}}$.
Recall from Section 2.2 that $\mathscr{S}$ denotes the shape operator and $\pi_{x}$ is the orthogonal projection on the tangent space $\mathscr{T}_{x} \partial D$, for $x \in \partial D$. For $\mathbf{v}_{0} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$, let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{v}_{r}=\exp \left(\Delta \ell_{m} \mathscr{S}\left(x_{m}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{m}} \cdots \exp \left(\Delta \ell_{1} \mathscr{S}\left(x_{1}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{1}} \exp \left(\Delta \ell_{0} \mathscr{S}\left(x_{0}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{0}} \mathbf{v}_{0} . \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that all concepts based on excursions $e_{u_{k}}$ depend implicitly on $\varepsilon>0$, which is often suppressed in the notation. Let $\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\varepsilon}$ denote the linear mapping $\mathbf{v}_{0} \rightarrow \mathbf{v}_{r}$.
We will impose a geometric condition on $\partial D$. To explain its significance, we consider $D$ such that $\partial D$ contains $n$ non-degenerate ( $n-1$ )-dimensional balls, such that vectors orthogonal to these balls are orthogonal to each other. If the trajectory $\left\{X_{t}, 0 \leq t \leq r\right\}$ visits the $n$ balls and no other part of $\partial D$, then it is easy to see that $\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\varepsilon}=0$. To avoid this uninteresting situation, we impose the following assumption on $D$.

Assumption 2.4. For every $x \in \partial D$, the ( $n-1$ )-dimensional surface area measure of $\{y \in \partial D$ : $\langle\mathbf{n}(y), \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle=0\}$ is zero.

The following theorem has been proved in [BL].
Theorem 2.5. Suppose that D satisfies all assumption listed so far in Section 2. Then for every $r>0$, a.s., the limit $\mathscr{A}_{r}:=\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \mathscr{A}_{r}^{\varepsilon}$ exists and it is a linear mapping of rank $n-1$. For any $\mathbf{v}_{0}$, with probability $1, \mathscr{A}_{r}^{\varepsilon} \mathbf{v}_{0} \rightarrow \mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}_{0}$ as $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$, uniformly in $r$ on compact sets.

Let $t_{0}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and $z_{1}=X_{t_{0}}$. Intuitively speaking, $\mathscr{A}_{r}$ is defined by $\mathbf{v}(r)=\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}_{0}$, where $\mathbf{v}(t)$ represents the solution to the following ODE,

$$
\mathscr{D} \mathbf{v}=\left(\mathscr{S} \circ X\left(\sigma_{t}\right)\right) \mathbf{v} d t, \quad \mathbf{v}(0)=\pi_{z_{1}} \mathbf{v}_{0} .
$$

In the 2-dimensional case, and only in the 2-dimensional case, we have an alternative intuitive representation of $\left|\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}_{0}\right|$. If $\mathbf{v}_{0}=\left(v_{0}^{1}, v_{0}^{2}\right)$ then we write $\widehat{\mathbf{v}}_{0}=\left(-v_{0}^{2}, v_{0}^{1}\right)$. Let $\mu(x)$ be the curvature at $x \in \partial D$, that is, the eigenvalue of $\mathscr{S}(x)$. Then

$$
\left|\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}_{0}\right|=\exp \left(\int_{0}^{r} \mu\left(X_{\sigma_{t}}\right) d L_{t}\right)\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(z_{1}\right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}_{0}\right\rangle\right| \prod_{e_{s} \in \mathscr{E}_{r}}\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(e_{s}(0)\right), \mathbf{n}\left(e_{s}(\zeta-)\right)\right\rangle\right| .
$$

The remaining part of this section is a short review of the excursion theory. See, e.g., [M] for the foundations of the excursion theory in the abstract setting and [Bu] for the special case of excursions of Brownian motion. Although [Bu] does not discuss reflected Brownian motion, all results we need from that book readily apply in the present context.
An "exit system" for excursions of the reflected Brownian motion $X$ from $\partial D$ is a pair $\left(L_{t}^{*}, H^{x}\right)$ consisting of a positive continuous additive functional $L_{t}^{*}$ and a family of "excursion laws" $\left\{H^{x}\right\}_{x \in \partial D}$. In fact, $L_{t}^{*}=L_{t}$; see, e.g., $[\mathrm{BCJ}]$. Recall that $\Delta$ denotes the "cemetery" point outside $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ and let $\mathscr{C}$ be the space of all functions $f:[0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbf{R}^{n} \cup\{\Delta\}$ which are continuous and take values in $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ on some interval $[0, \zeta)$, and are equal to $\Delta$ on $[\zeta, \infty)$. For $x \in \partial D$, the excursion law $H^{x}$ is a $\sigma$-finite (positive) measure on $\mathscr{C}$, such that the canonical process is strong Markov on ( $\left.t_{0}, \infty\right)$, for every $t_{0}>0$, with transition probabilities of Brownian motion killed upon hitting $\partial D$. Moreover, $H^{x}$ gives zero mass to paths which do not start from $x$. We will be concerned only with "standard" excursion laws; see Definition 3.2 of [Bu]. For every $x \in \partial D$ there exists a unique standard excursion law $H^{x}$ in $D$, up to a multiplicative constant.
Recall that excursions of $X$ from $\partial D$ are denoted $e_{s}$ and $\sigma_{t}=\inf \left\{s \geq 0: L_{s} \geq t\right\}$. Let $I$ be the set of left endpoints of all connected components of $(0, \infty) \backslash\left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. The following is a special case of the exit system formula of $[\mathrm{M}]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left[\sum_{t \in I} W_{t} \cdot f\left(e_{t}\right)\right]=\mathbf{E} \int_{0}^{\infty} W_{\sigma_{s}} H^{X\left(\sigma_{s}\right)}(f) d s=\mathbf{E} \int_{0}^{\infty} W_{t} H^{X_{t}}(f) d L_{t}, \tag{2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $W_{t}$ is a predictable process and $f: \mathscr{C} \rightarrow[0, \infty)$ is a universally measurable non-negative function which vanishes on excursions $e_{t}$ identically equal to $\Delta$. Here $H^{x}(f)=\int_{\mathscr{C}} f d H^{x}$.
The normalization of the exit system is somewhat arbitrary, for example, if $\left(L_{t}, H^{x}\right)$ is an exit system and $c \in(0, \infty)$ is a constant then $\left(c L_{t},(1 / c) H^{x}\right)$ is also an exit system. Let $\mathbf{P}_{D}^{y}$ denote the distribution of Brownian motion starting from $y$ and killed upon exiting $D$. Theorem 7.2 of [ Bu$]$ shows how to choose a "canonical" exit system; that theorem is stated for the usual planar Brownian motion but it is easy to check that both the statement and the proof apply to the reflected Brownian motion in $\mathbf{R}^{n}$. According to that result, we can take $L_{t}$ to be the continuous additive functional whose Revuz measure is a constant multiple of the surface area measure on $\partial D$ and $H^{x}$ 's to be standard excursion laws normalized so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
H^{x}(A)=\lim _{\delta \downarrow 0} \frac{1}{\delta} \mathbf{P}_{D}^{x+\delta \mathbf{n}(x)}(A), \tag{2.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

for any event $A$ in a $\sigma$-field generated by the process on an interval $\left[t_{0}, \infty\right)$, for any $t_{0}>0$. The Revuz measure of $L$ is the measure $d x /(2|D|)$ on $\partial D$ where $d x$ represents the surface area measure. In other words, if the initial distribution of $X$ is the uniform probability measure $\mu$ in $D$ then $\mathrm{E}^{\mu} \int_{0}^{1} \mathbf{1}_{A}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}=\int_{A} d x /(2|D|)$ for any Borel set $A \subset \partial D$, see Example 5.2.2 of [FOT]. It has been shown in [BCJ] that $\left(L_{t}, H^{x}\right)$ is an exit system for $X$ in $D$, assuming the above normalization.

## 3 Differentiability of the stochastic flow in the initial parameter

Recall that $z_{0} \in D$ is a fixed point. Our main result is the following theorem.
Theorem 3.1. Suppose that $D$ satisfies all assumptions of Section 2. Then for every $r>0$ and compact set $K \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$, we have $\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}\right|=0$, a.s.

Note that in the above theorem, both processes are observed at the same random time $\sigma_{r}$, the inverse local time for the process $X^{z_{0}}$. In other words, we do not consider

$$
\left(X_{\sigma_{r}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon v}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{z_{0}}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon .
$$

Corollary 3.2. Suppose that D satisfies all assumptions of Section 2. Then for every $t>0$ and compact set $K \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$, we have $\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{t}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}\right|=0$, a.s.
The proof of Theorem 3.1 will consist of several lemmas. We start by introducing some notation.
We will prove the theorem only for $r=1$, and we will suppress $r$ in the notation from now on. It is clear that the same proof applies to any other value of $r$.
It follows from Lemma 3.3 below that we can find a constant $c_{*}$ and a sequence of stopping times $\widetilde{T}_{k}$ such that $\widetilde{T}_{k} \rightarrow \infty$, a.s., and $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{\widetilde{T}_{k}}^{Z} \leq k c_{*}$ for all $k$. We fix some integer $k_{*} \geq 1$ and let $\sigma_{*}=\sigma_{1} \wedge \widetilde{T}_{k_{*}}$. The dependence of $\sigma_{*}$ on $k_{*}$ and $c_{*}$ will be suppressed in the notation.
In much of the paper, we will consider "fixed" starting points $z_{0}$ and $y$. We will write $X_{t}=X_{t}^{z_{0}}$ and $Y_{t}=X_{t}^{y}$, so that $X_{0}=z_{0}$ and $Y_{0}=y$. Later in this section, we will often take $\varepsilon=\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$. Let $\tau_{\delta}^{+}=\tau^{+}(\delta)=\inf \left\{t>0:\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| \geq \delta\right\}$.
We fix some (small) $a_{1}, a_{2}>0$. We will impose some conditions on the values of $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$ later on. Let $S_{0}=U_{0}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and for $k \geq 1$ define

$$
\begin{align*}
& S_{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq U_{k-1}: \mathbf{d}\left(X_{t}, \partial D\right) \vee \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{t}, \partial D\right) \leq a_{2}\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right|^{2}\right\} \wedge \sigma_{*},  \tag{3.1}\\
& U_{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}:\left|X_{t}-X_{S_{k}}\right| \vee\left|Y_{t}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \geq a_{1}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right\} \wedge \sigma_{*} .
\end{align*}
$$

The filtration generated by the driving Brownian motion will be denoted $\mathscr{F}_{t}$. As usual, for a stopping time $T, \mathscr{F}_{T}$ will denote the $\sigma$-field of events preceding $T$.
Since $D$ is bounded and $\partial D$ is $C^{2}$, there exists $\delta_{0}>0$ such that if $x \in \bar{D}$ and $\mathbf{d}(x, \partial D)<\delta_{0}$ then there is only one point $y \in \partial D$ with $|x-y|=\mathbf{d}(x, \partial D)$. We will call this point $\Pi_{x}=\Pi(x)$. For all other points, we let $\Pi_{x}=z_{*}$, where $z_{*} \in \partial D$ is a fixed reference point. We define (random) linear operators,

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathscr{G}_{k} & =\exp \left(\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)},  \tag{3.2}\\
\mathscr{H}_{k} & \left.=\exp \left(\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right.}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Recall the notation for excursions from Section 2.3. For $\varepsilon_{*}>0$, let

$$
\left\{e_{t_{1}^{*}}, e_{t_{2}^{*}}, \ldots, e_{t_{m^{*}}^{*}}\right\}=\left\{e_{t} \in \mathscr{E}_{1}:\left|e_{t}(0)-e_{t}(\zeta-)\right| \geq \varepsilon_{*}, t<\sigma_{*}\right\} .
$$

We label the excursions so that $t_{k}^{*}<t_{k+1}^{*}$ for all $k$ and we let $\ell_{k}^{*}=L_{t_{k}^{*}}$ for $k=1, \ldots, m^{*}$. We also let $t_{0}^{*}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}, \ell_{0}^{*}=0, \ell_{m^{*}+1}^{*}=L_{\sigma_{*}}$, and $\Delta \ell_{k}^{*}=\ell_{k+1}^{*}-\ell_{k}^{*}$. Let $x_{k}^{*}=e_{t_{k}^{*}}(\zeta-)$ for $k=$ $1, \ldots, m^{*}$, and $x_{0}^{*}=X_{t_{0}^{*}}$. Let $\gamma^{*}(s)=x_{k}^{*}$ for $s \in\left[\ell_{k}^{*}, \ell_{k+1}^{*}\right)$ and $k=0,1, \ldots, m^{*}$, and $\gamma^{*}(1)=\gamma^{*}\left(\ell_{m^{*}}^{*}\right)$. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathscr{I}_{k}=\exp \left(\Delta \ell_{k}^{*} \mathscr{S}\left(x_{k}^{*}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{k}^{*}} . \tag{3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\xi_{k}=t_{k}^{*}+\zeta\left(e_{t_{k}^{*}}\right)$ for $k=1, \ldots, m^{*}$, and $\xi_{0}=0$.
Let $m^{\prime}$ be the largest integer such that $S_{m^{\prime}} \leq \sigma_{*}$. We let $\ell_{k}^{\prime}=L_{S_{k}}$ for $k=1, \ldots, m^{\prime}$. We also let $t_{0}^{\prime}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}, \ell_{0}^{\prime}=0, \ell_{m_{j}^{\prime}+1}^{\prime}=L_{\sigma_{*}}$, and $\Delta \ell_{k}^{\prime}=\ell_{k+1}^{\prime}-\ell_{k}^{\prime}$. Note that we may have $\Delta \ell_{k}^{\prime}=0$ for some $k$, with positive probability. Let $x_{k}^{\prime}=\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)$ for $k=1, \ldots, m^{\prime}$, and $x_{0}^{\prime}=X_{t_{0}^{\prime}}$. Let $\gamma^{\prime}(s)=x_{k}^{\prime}$ for $s \in\left[\ell_{k}^{\prime}, \ell_{k+1}^{\prime}\right)$ and $k=0,1, \ldots, m^{\prime}$, and $\gamma^{\prime}(1)=\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{m^{\prime}}^{\prime}\right)$.
Let $\lambda:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$ be an increasing homeomorphism with the following properties. If $t_{j}^{*}=$ $\sigma_{\ell_{j}^{*}} \in\left(U_{k}, S_{k+1}\right]$ for some $j$ and $k$ then we let $\lambda\left(\ell_{j}^{*}\right)=\ell_{k+1}^{\prime}$. For all other $j, \lambda\left(\ell_{j}^{*}\right)=\ell_{j}^{*}$. Let $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\lambda\left(\ell_{k}^{*}\right)$ for $k=1, \ldots, m^{\prime \prime}:=m^{*}$. We also let $t_{k}^{\prime \prime}=t_{k}^{*}$ for $k=0,1, \ldots, m^{\prime \prime}, \ell_{0}^{\prime \prime}=0, \ell_{m_{j}^{\prime \prime}+1}^{\prime \prime}=L_{\sigma_{*}}$, and $\Delta \ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}-\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}$. Let $x_{k}^{\prime \prime}=x_{k}^{*}$ for $k=0,1, \ldots, m^{\prime \prime}$. Let $\gamma^{\prime \prime}(s)=x_{k}^{\prime \prime}$ for $s \in\left[\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}, \ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}\right)$ and $k=0,1, \ldots, m^{\prime \prime}$, and $\gamma^{\prime \prime}(1)=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{m^{\prime \prime}}^{\prime \prime}\right)$. Let

$$
\mathscr{J}_{k}=\exp \left(\Delta \ell_{k}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}\left(x_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{k}^{\prime \prime}} .
$$

Note that $\xi_{k}=t_{k}^{\prime \prime}+\zeta\left(e_{t_{k}^{\prime \prime}}\right)$.
Lemma 3.3. There exists $c_{1}$ and $c_{2}$, depending only on $D$, such that if for some integer $m<\infty$ and a sequence $0=s_{0}<s_{1}<\cdots<s_{m}$ we have $\sup _{s_{k} \leq s, t \leq s_{k+1}}\left|B_{t}-B_{s}\right| \leq c_{1}$ for $k=0,1, \ldots, m-1$, then $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{s_{m}}^{Z} \leq m c_{2}$. Therefore, for every $u<\infty$, we have $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{u}^{z}<\infty$, a.s.

Proof. Let $v>1$ and $r$ be as in Remark 2.3. We can suppose without loss of generality that $1 /(2 v)<$ $r$. Let $r_{1}=1 /(64 v)$. Then, by (2.8), for $|x-y| \leq r_{1}, x, y \in \partial D$, we have $|\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}(y)\rangle-1| \leq v r_{1}^{2}<$ $1 / 2$, and, therefore, $\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}(y)\rangle \geq 1 / 2$. Suppose that for some $t_{1}$ and $\omega$, $\sup _{0 \leq s, t \leq t_{1}}\left|B_{t}-B_{s}\right| \leq$ $r_{1} / 64$. Consider any $z \in \bar{D}$ and let $t_{2}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t}^{z} \in \partial D\right\} \wedge t_{1}$ and $y_{1}=X_{t_{2}}^{z}$. If $t_{2}=t_{1}$ then $L_{t_{1}}^{z}=0$.
Suppose that $t_{2}<t_{1}$. Let $t_{3}=\inf \left\{t \geq t_{2}:\left|X_{t}^{z}-y_{1}\right| \geq r_{1}\right\} \wedge t_{1}, t_{4}=\sup \left\{t \leq t_{3}: X_{t}^{z} \in \partial D\right\}$ and $z_{1}=$ $X_{t_{4}}^{z}$. Then $\left|z_{1}-y_{1}\right| \leq 1 /(64 v)$, so, by (2.10), $\left|\left\langle z_{1}-y_{1}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq v /\left(64^{2} v^{2}\right)=1 /\left(64^{2} v\right)=r_{1} / 64$. We have $X_{t}^{z}-X_{t_{4}}^{z}=B_{t}-B_{t_{4}}$ for $t \in\left[t_{4}, t_{1}\right]$, so $\sup _{t_{4} \leq s, t \leq t_{1}}\left|X_{t}^{z}-X_{s}^{z}\right| \leq r_{1} / 64$. This implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{2}}^{z}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle & =\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-y_{1}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle  \tag{3.4}\\
& =\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-z_{1}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle z_{1}-y_{1}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{4}}^{z}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle z_{1}-y_{1}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle \\
& \leq r_{1} / 64+r_{1} / 64=r_{1} / 32 .
\end{align*}
$$

This implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
(1 / 2)\left(L_{t_{3}}^{z}-L_{t_{2}}^{z}\right) & \leq\left\langle\int_{t_{2}}^{t_{3}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}^{z}\right) d L_{t}^{z}, \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle  \tag{3.5}\\
& =\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{2}}^{z}-\left(B_{t_{3}}-B_{t_{2}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{2}}^{z} \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle-\left\langle\left(B_{t_{3}}-B_{t_{2}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(y_{1}\right)\right\rangle \\
& \leq r_{1} / 32+r_{1} / 64<r_{1} / 16 .
\end{align*}
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\pi_{y_{1}}\left(X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{2}}^{z}\right)\right| & =\left|\pi_{y_{1}}\left(B_{t_{3}}-B_{t_{2}}+\int_{t_{2}}^{t_{3}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}^{z}\right) d L_{t}^{z}\right)\right| \\
& \leq\left|B_{t_{3}}-B_{t_{2}}\right|+\left(L_{t_{3}}^{z}-L_{t_{2}}^{z}\right) \leq r_{1} / 64+r_{1} / 8<r_{1} / 4 .
\end{aligned}
$$

This and (3.4) imply that

$$
\left|X_{t_{3}}^{z}-y_{1}\right|=\left|X_{t_{3}}^{z}-X_{t_{2}}^{z}\right| \leq\left(\left(r_{1} / 32\right)^{2}+\left(r_{1} / 4\right)^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}<r_{1} / 2 .
$$

In view of the definition of $t_{3}$, we see that $t_{1}=t_{3}$. Hence, (3.5) shows that $L_{t_{1}}^{Z}=L_{t_{1}}^{z}-L_{t_{2}}^{z} \leq r_{1} / 8$. For a fixed $\omega$, the above argument applies to all $z \in \bar{D}$ simultaneously, so $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{t_{1}}^{Z} \leq r_{1} / 8$.
Suppose that for some integer $m<\infty$ and a sequence $0=s_{0}<s_{1}<\cdots<s_{m}$, we have $\sup _{s_{k} \leq s, t \leq s_{k+1}}\left|B_{t}-B_{s}\right| \leq r_{1} / 64$ for $k=0,1, \ldots, m-1$. We can repeat the above argument on each interval $\left[s_{k}, s_{k+1}\right]$ to obtain $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{s_{k+1}}^{z}-L_{s_{k}}^{Z} \leq r_{1} / 8$, and, consequently, $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{s_{m}}^{z} \leq m r_{1} / 8$. This proves the first assertion of the lemma.
By continuity of Brownian motion, for any fixed $u$, with probability 1 , one can find a (random) integer $m<\infty$ and a sequence $0=s_{0}<s_{1}<\cdots<s_{m}=u$ such that $\sup _{s_{k} \leq s, t \leq s_{k+1}}\left|B_{t}-B_{s}\right| \leq r_{1} / 64$ for $k=0,1, \ldots, m-1$. The second assertion of the lemma follows from this and the first part of the lemma.

Recall $\sigma_{*}$ defined at the beginning of this section.
Lemma 3.4. There exists $c_{1}$ such that a.s., for all $t \leq \sigma_{*}$ and $y, z \in \bar{D}$, we have $\left|X_{t}^{y}-X_{t}^{z}\right|<c_{1}|y-z|$.
Proof. Fix any $y, z \in \bar{D}$, let $L_{t}^{*}=L_{t}^{y}+L_{t}^{z}$, and $\sigma_{t}^{*}=\inf \left\{s \geq 0: L_{s}^{*} \geq t\right\}$. It follows from (2.10) that $\langle x-y, \mathbf{n}(x)\rangle \leq c_{2}|x-y|^{2}$ for all $x \in \partial D$ and $y \in \bar{D}$. This and (2.14) imply that,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d}{d r}\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right| & =\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}\right), \frac{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}}{\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right|}\right\rangle \mathbf{1}_{\left\{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z} \in \partial D\right\}}+\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right), \frac{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}}{\mid X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}}\right\rangle \mathbf{1}_{\left\{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y} \in \partial D\right\}} \\
& \leq c_{2}\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z} \in \partial D\right\}}+c_{2}\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}\right| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y} \in \partial D\right\}} \leq 2 c_{2}\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

By Gronwall's inequality,

$$
\left|X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{r}^{*}}^{y}\right| \leq\left|X_{\sigma_{0}^{*}}^{z}-X_{\sigma_{0}^{*}}^{y}\right| e^{2 c_{2} r}=|y-z| e^{2 c_{2} r} .
$$

Recall from the beginning of this section that $\sup _{z \in \bar{D}} L_{\sigma_{*}}^{z} \leq k_{*} c_{*}<\infty$. This and the definitions of $\sigma_{*}$ and $\sigma_{r}^{*}$ imply that $\sigma_{*} \leq \sigma_{2 k_{*} c_{*}}^{*}$. Hence, $\left|X_{t}^{z}-X_{t}^{y}\right|<e^{4 \kappa_{*} *_{*} c_{2}}|y-z|$ for all $t \leq \sigma_{*}$.

Lemma 3.5. Let $\tau_{D}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \notin D\right\}$ and $\tau_{\mathscr{B}(x, r)}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \notin \mathscr{B}(x, r)\right\}$.
(i) There exists $c_{1}$ such that if $X_{0}=z_{0} \in D$ and $\mathbf{d}\left(z_{0}, \partial D\right) \leq r$ then,

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\tau_{\mathscr{B}\left(z_{0}, r\right)} \leq \tau_{D}\right) \leq c_{1} \mathbf{d}\left(z_{0}, \partial D\right) / r .
$$

(ii) Suppose $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{0}, \partial D\right)=b$. Then $\operatorname{Esup}_{0 \leq t \leq \tau_{D}}\left|X_{0}-X_{t}\right| \leq c_{2} b|\log b|$.

Proof. (i) See Lemma 3.2 in [BCJ].
(ii) By part (i),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{E}\left|\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \tau_{D}} X_{0}-X_{t}\right| & \leq \sum_{b \leq 2^{j} \leq \operatorname{diam}(D)} 2^{j+1} \mathbf{p}\left(\left|\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \tau_{D}} X_{0}-X_{t}\right| \in\left[2^{j}, 2^{j+1}\right]\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{b \leq 2^{j} \leq \operatorname{diam}(D)} 2^{j+1} c_{1} b 2^{-j} \leq c_{2} b|\log b| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Recall the notation from the beginning of this section. In particular, $\varepsilon=\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$.
Lemma 3.6. For some $c_{1}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*} \xi_{k} \leq t \leq t_{k+1}^{*}} \sup _{k}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3} \tag{3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. It follows from (3.19) in [BL] that, for any $\beta<1$, some $c_{2}$, and all $\varepsilon_{*}>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*}} \sup _{\xi_{k} \leq t \leq t_{k+1}^{*}, X_{t} \in \partial D}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon_{*}^{\beta} . \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The main difference between (3.6) and (3.7) is the presence of the condition $X_{t} \in \partial D$ in the supremum. Let

$$
\widehat{\mathscr{E}}_{1}=\left\{e \in \mathscr{E}_{1}:|e(0)-e(\zeta-)|<\varepsilon_{*}, \sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta}|e(0)-e(t)| \geq \varepsilon_{*}\right\}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{align*}
& \max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*} \xi_{k} \leq t \leq t_{k+1}^{*}} \sup _{k}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right| \leq \max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*} \xi_{k} \leq t \leq t_{k+1}^{*}, X_{t} \in \partial D} \sup \left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|  \tag{3.8}\\
& +\sup _{e \in \widehat{\mathscr{E}}_{1}} \sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta(e)}|e(0)-e(t)| .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that $n \geq 2$ is the dimension of the space $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ into which $D$ is embedded. Standard estimates show that if $T_{\partial D}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}, x \in \partial D, y \in \partial \mathscr{B}(x, r) \cap D, r>\rho$, and $X_{0}=y$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(X_{T_{\partial D}} \in \mathscr{B}(x, \rho) \cap \partial D\right) \leq c_{3}(\rho / r)^{n-1} . \tag{3.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have for every $x \in \partial D$ and $b>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{4} / b \leq H^{x}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta(e)}|e(0)-e(t)| \geq b\right) \leq c_{5} / b \tag{3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

The upper bound in the last estimate follows from (2.17) and Lemma 3.5 (i). The lower bound can be proved in a similar way.
We combine (3.9) and (3.10) using the strong Markov property of the measure $H^{x}$ applied at the hitting time of $\mathscr{B}(x, r)$ to obtain,

$$
H^{x}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta(e)}|e(0)-e(t)| \geq \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3},|e(0)-e(\zeta-)|<\varepsilon_{*}\right) \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{*}^{-1 / 3} c_{3}\left(\varepsilon_{*} / \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}\right)^{n-1}=c_{6} \varepsilon_{*}^{(2 / 3) n-1}
$$

By the exit system formula (2.16),

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\exists e \in \widehat{\mathscr{E}}_{1}: \sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta}|e(0)-e(t)| \geq \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}\right) \leq c_{7} \varepsilon_{*}^{(2 / 3) n-1}
$$

So

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{e \in \widehat{\mathscr{E}}_{1}} \sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta(e)}|e(0)-e(t)|\right) & \leq \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}+\operatorname{diam}(D) \mathbf{P}\left(\exists e \in \widehat{\mathscr{E}}_{1} \sup _{0 \leq t<\zeta}|e(0)-e(t)| \geq \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}\right) \\
& \leq \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}+\operatorname{diam}(D) c_{7} \varepsilon_{*}^{(2 / 3) n-1} \leq c_{8} \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}
\end{aligned}
$$

The lemma follows by combining this estimate with (3.7) and (3.8).
Lemma 3.7. There exists $c_{1}$ such that if $X_{0} \in \partial D$ then,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \xi_{1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{\xi_{1}}\right|\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}
$$

Proof. We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \xi_{1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{\xi_{1}}\right| \leq \max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*}} \sup _{\xi_{k}<t<t_{k+1}^{*}}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|+\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \zeta\left(e_{t_{1}^{*}}\right)}\left|e_{t_{1}^{*}}(0)-e_{t_{1}^{*}}(t)\right| . \tag{3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from Lemma 3.6 that, for some $c_{2}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\max _{0 \leq k \leq m_{*}} \sup _{k}<t<t_{k+1}^{*}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3} \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Estimate (3.10) and the exit system formula (2.16) imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \zeta\left(e_{t_{1}^{*}}\right)}\left|e_{t_{1}^{*}}(0)-e_{t_{1}^{*}}(t)\right|\right) & \leq \varepsilon_{*}+\sum_{\varepsilon_{*} \leq 2^{j} \leq \operatorname{diam}(D)} 2^{j+1} \mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq \zeta\left(e_{t_{1}^{*}}\right)}\left|e_{t_{1}^{*}}(0)-e_{t_{1}^{*}}(t)\right| \geq 2^{j}\right) \\
& \leq \varepsilon_{*}+\sum_{\varepsilon_{*} \leq 2^{j} \leq \operatorname{diam}(D)} 2^{j+1} c_{3} \frac{2^{-j}}{1 / \varepsilon_{*}} \leq c_{4} \varepsilon_{*}\left|\log \varepsilon_{*}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

The lemma follows by combining the last estimate with (3.11) and (3.12).

Recall that $\tau_{\delta}^{+}=\tau^{+}(\delta)=\inf \left\{t>0:\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| \geq \delta\right\}$. Recall also that $\varepsilon_{*}$ is the parameter used in the definition of $\xi_{j}$ and $x_{j}^{*}$ at the beginning of this section.
Lemma 3.8. There exist $c_{1}, \ldots, c_{5}$ and $\varepsilon_{0}, r_{0}, p_{0}>0$ with the following properties. Let $\varepsilon_{2}=\varepsilon_{0} \wedge r_{0}$. Assume that $X_{0} \in \partial D,\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon_{1}, \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{0}, \partial D\right)=r$ and let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& T_{1}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0:\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right| \vee\left|Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right| \geq c_{1} r\right\}, \\
& T_{4}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

( $T_{2}$ and $T_{3}$ will be defined in the proof.)
(i) If $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ and $r \leq r_{0}$ then $\mathbf{P}\left(S_{1} \leq T_{1} \wedge T_{4}, L_{S_{1}}-L_{0} \leq c_{2} r\right) \geq p_{0}$.
(ii) If $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{2}$ then $\mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)}-L_{0}\right) \leq c_{3}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)$.
(iii) If $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{2}$ then $\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right|\right) \leq c_{4}|\log r|\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)$.
(iv) If $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{2}$ and $\varepsilon_{*} \geq c_{1} \varepsilon_{2}$ then for any $\beta_{1}<1$ and all $k$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{S_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \leq c_{5}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{2+\beta_{1}}
$$

Remark 3.9. (i) Typically, we will be interested in small values of $\varepsilon_{1}=\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$. In view of Lemma 3.4, $\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| \leq c_{0} \varepsilon_{1}$ for all $t \leq \sigma_{*}$. Hence, $S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)=S_{1}$ for $\varepsilon_{1}$ much smaller than $\varepsilon_{2}$. It follows that parts (ii) and (iii) of Lemma 3.8 can be applied with $S_{1}$ in place of $S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$, assuming small $\varepsilon_{1}$.
(ii) The following remark applies to Lemma 3.8 and all other lemmas. Typically, their proofs require that we assume that $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$ is bounded above. However, in many cases, the quantity that is being estimated is bounded above by a universal constant, for trivial reasons. Hence, by adjusting the constant appearing in the estimate, we can easily extend the lemmas to all values of $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$.

Proof of Lemma 3.8. (i) Recall $v$ defined in Remark 2.3. Assume that $r_{0}<\varepsilon_{0}<1 /(200 v)$. Let $c_{6} \in(0,1 / 12)$ be a small constant whose value will be chosen later. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{2} & =\inf \left\{t \geq 0:\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \geq 2 r\right\}, \\
T_{3} & =\inf \left\{t \geq 0:\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right)\right| \geq c_{6} r\right\}, \\
A_{1} & =\left\{T_{4} \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3}\right\}, \\
T_{5} & =\inf \left\{t \geq 0:\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{t}-X_{0}\right)\right| \geq 2 c_{6} r\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

First we will assume that $r \leq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$. We will show that $T_{5} \geq T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$ if $A_{1}$ holds. We will argue by contradiction. Assume that $A_{1}$ holds and $T_{5}<T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$. Then $\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{t}-B_{0}\right)=\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right)$ for $t \in\left[0, T_{5}\right]$ so $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{t}-B_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{6} r$ for the same range of $t$ 's. We have

$$
\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{5}}-X_{0}\right)=\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{T_{5}}-B_{0}\right)+\int_{0}^{T_{5}} \pi_{X_{0}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}
$$

so $\left|\int_{0}^{T_{5}} \pi_{X_{0}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}\right| \geq c_{6} r$. By (2.12), we may assume that $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ is so small that for $r \leq r_{0}<\varepsilon_{0}$ and $x \in \mathscr{B}\left(X_{0}, 2 c_{6} r\right)$, we have $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq 4 v c_{6} r$. This and the estimate $\left|\int_{0}^{T_{5}} \pi_{X_{0}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}\right| \geq$
$c_{6} r$ imply that $L_{T_{5}}-L_{0} \geq c_{6} r /\left(4 v c_{6} r\right)=1 /(4 v)$. By (2.8), we may choose $\varepsilon_{0}$ so small that for $r \leq r_{0}<\varepsilon_{0}$ and $x \in \mathscr{B}\left(X_{0}, 2 c_{6} r\right) \cap \partial D,\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \mathbf{n}(x)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$. It follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq 1 /(8 v) \tag{3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (2.9), we can assume that $r_{0}$ and $\varepsilon_{0}$ are so small that if for some $y \in \partial D$ we have $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(y-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq$ $2 c_{6} r$ then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle y-X_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq r \leq \varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{0} \tag{3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{0}, \partial D\right)=r$, it is easy to see that if $r_{0}>0$ is sufficiently small then for $r \leq r_{0}$ and $t \leq$ $T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$, we have $\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \geq-2 r$, and, therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq 2 r \tag{3.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\left\langle B_{t}-B_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle$ for $s, t \in\left[0, T_{4}\right]$. Since we have assumed that $T_{5}<$ $T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$, it follows that for $s, t \in\left[0, T_{5}\right]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle B_{t}-B_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right|=\left|\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq\left|\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right|+\left|\left\langle Y_{s}-Y_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq 4 r . \tag{3.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

This, (2.14) and (3.13) imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle X_{T_{5}}-X_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle & \geq-\left|\left\langle B_{T_{5}}-B_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right|+\left\langle\int_{0}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \\
& \geq-4 r+1 /(8 v) \geq-2 \varepsilon_{0}+1 /(8 v) \geq 23 \varepsilon_{0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $T_{6}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{5}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. The last estimate and (3.14) yield

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle B_{T_{5}}-B_{T_{6}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle & =\left\langle X_{T_{5}}-X_{T_{6}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle X_{T_{5}}-X_{0}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle X_{0}-X_{T_{6}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \\
& \geq 23 \varepsilon_{0}-\varepsilon_{0}=22 \varepsilon_{0},
\end{aligned}
$$

a contradiction with (3.16). This proves that $T_{5} \geq T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$ if $A_{1}$ holds. This and the definition of $A_{1}$ imply that if $A_{1}$ holds then $T_{5} \geq T_{4}$.
We will next show that if $A_{1}$ holds then $S_{1} \leq T_{4}$. Assume that $A_{1}$ holds and let $T_{7}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{4}\right.$ : $\left.X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. Note that neither $X_{t}$ nor $Y_{t}$ visit $\partial D$ on the interval ( $T_{7}, T_{4}$ ). Hence, $X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}=X_{T_{4}}-Y_{T_{4}}$. If $\varepsilon_{0}$ and $r_{0}$ are sufficiently small then $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{0}-Y_{0}\right)\right| \geq 3 \varepsilon_{1} / 8$ because $r \leq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$ and $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{0}, \partial D\right)=r$. We have assumed that $A_{1}$ holds so $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{T_{4}}-Y_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{6} r$. We have proved that $T_{5} \geq T_{4}$ on $A_{1}$, so $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq 2 c_{6} r$. Recall that $c_{6} \leq 1 / 12$ and $r \leq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$. It follows that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right| & =\left|X_{T_{4}}-Y_{T_{4}}\right| \geq\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{4}}-Y_{T_{4}}\right)\right|  \tag{3.17}\\
& \geq\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{0}-Y_{0}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{T_{4}}-Y_{0}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right)\right| \\
& \geq 3 \varepsilon_{1} / 8-c_{6} r-2 c_{6} r \geq \varepsilon_{1} / 4 .
\end{align*}
$$

We have from the definition of $T_{3}$ that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{T_{4}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right)\right|=\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{T_{4}}-Y_{0}\right)\right|+\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{0}-Y_{T_{7}}\right)\right| \leq c_{6} r+c_{6} r=2 c_{6} r . \tag{3.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

The definition of $T_{3}$ and (3.15) imply that for $t \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|Y_{0}-Y_{t}\right| \leq 2 r+c_{6} r<3 r . \tag{3.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|X_{0}-Y_{T_{7}}\right| \leq\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|+\left|Y_{0}-Y_{T_{7}}\right| \leq \varepsilon_{1}+3 r \leq 3 \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have proved that $T_{5} \geq T_{4}$ on $A_{1}$, so

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{7}}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq 2 c_{6} r \leq \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $x_{*} \in \partial D$ be the point with the minimal distance to $Y_{T_{7}}$ among points satisfying $\pi_{X_{0}}\left(x_{*}\right)=$ $\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{T_{7}}\right)$. We use the definition of $x_{*}$, (3.18), (3.20) and (2.13) to see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle Y_{T_{4}}-x_{*}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \leq v \cdot 2 c_{6} r \cdot 3 \varepsilon_{1}=6 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

We use the fact that $Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{4}}=X_{T_{7}}-X_{T_{4}}$ and apply (2.13), (3.18) and (3.21), to obtain,

$$
\left\langle Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{4}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle X_{T_{7}}-X_{T_{4}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \leq v \cdot 2 c_{6} r \cdot \varepsilon_{1}=2 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1} .
$$

We combine this estimate with (3.22) to see that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{7}}, \partial D\right) & \leq\left|Y_{T_{7}}-x_{*}\right|=\left\langle Y_{T_{7}}-x_{*}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle  \tag{3.23}\\
& =\left\langle Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{4}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle Y_{T_{4}}-x_{*}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle \leq 2 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1}+6 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1}=8 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1} .
\end{align*}
$$

This bound and (3.17) yield

$$
\frac{\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{7}}, \partial D\right)}{\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right|} \leq \frac{8 c_{6} v r \varepsilon_{1}}{\varepsilon_{1} / 4}=32 c_{6} r v \leq 16 c_{6} v \varepsilon_{1} \leq 64 c_{6} v\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right| .
$$

We make $c_{6}>0$ smaller, if necessary, so that $64 c_{6} v \leq a_{2}$. Then $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{7}}, \partial D\right) \leq a_{2}\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right|^{2}$. We obviously have $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{T_{7}}, \partial D\right) \leq a_{2}\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right|^{2}$ because $X_{T_{7}} \in \partial D$. This shows that $S_{1} \leq T_{7}$ and completes the proof that if $A_{1}$ holds then $S_{1} \leq T_{4}$.
Assume that $A_{1}$ holds and suppose that $\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{4}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq 20 r$. We will show that these assumptions lead to a contradiction. It follows from (3.15) that for $s, t \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3} \wedge T_{4}$,

$$
\left|\left\langle Y_{t}-Y_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq 4 r .
$$

Since $Y_{t}-Y_{s}=B_{t}-B_{s}$ for the same range of $s$ and $t$, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle B_{t}-B_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq 4 r \tag{3.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

This implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right\rangle \geq-\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), B_{T_{4}}-B_{0}\right\rangle\right|+\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{4}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq-4 r+20 r=16 r . \tag{3.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that $T_{7}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{4}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. In view of the definition of $T_{5}$ and (3.14),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{0}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \geq-r . \tag{3.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have $B_{T_{4}}-B_{T_{7}}=X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{7}}$ so (3.25) and (3.26) give

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), B_{T_{4}}-B_{T_{7}}\right\rangle & =\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right\rangle+\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{0}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \geq 16 r-r=15 r .
\end{aligned}
$$

This contradicts (3.24) so we conclude that if $A_{1}$ holds then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{4}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \leq 20 r . \tag{3.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \mathbf{n}(x)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$ for all $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{0}, 2 c_{6} r\right)$, assuming that $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ is small and $r \leq r_{0}<\varepsilon_{0}$. We have shown that if $A_{1}$ holds then $T_{5} \geq T_{4}$, so $\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$ for $t \in\left[0, T_{4}\right]$ such that $X_{t} \in \partial D$. This and (3.27) imply that,

$$
(1 / 2)\left(L_{S_{1}}-L_{0}\right) \leq(1 / 2)\left(L_{T_{4}}-L_{0}\right) \leq\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{4}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \leq 20 r
$$

and, therefore, $L_{S_{1}}-L_{0} \leq 40 r$.
By (3.24) and the fact that $L_{T_{4}}-L_{0} \leq 40 r$, we have for $t \leq T_{4}$,

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), X_{t}-X_{0}\right\rangle\right| \leq\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), B_{t}-B_{0}\right\rangle\right|+\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{t} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \leq 4 r+40 r=44 r .
$$

This, the definition of $T_{5}$ and the fact that $T_{5} \geq T_{4}$ on $A_{1}$ imply that for $t \leq T_{4}$, we have $\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right| \leq$ $45 r$. If we take $c_{1}=45$ then this and (3.19) show that on $A_{1}, T_{4} \leq T_{1}$ and, therefore, $S_{1} \leq T_{1} \wedge T_{4}$. We proved that $A_{1} \subset\left\{S_{1} \leq T_{1} \wedge T_{4}, L_{S_{1}}^{X}-L_{0}^{X} \leq 40 r\right\}$. It is easy to see that $\mathbf{P}\left(A_{1}\right)>p_{1}$ for some $p_{1}>0$ which depends only on $c_{6}$. This completes the proof of part (i) in the case $r \leq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$, with $c_{1}=45$ and $c_{2}=40$.
Next consider the case when $r \geq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{8} & =\inf \left\{t>0:\left|Y_{t}-X_{0}\right| \geq 2 \varepsilon_{1}\right\}, \\
T_{9} & =\inf \left\{t>0: X_{t} \in \partial D, \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{t}, \partial D\right) \leq\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| / 2\right\}, \\
T_{10} & =\inf \left\{t>0: L_{t}-L_{0} \geq 20 \varepsilon_{1}\right\}, \\
A_{2} & =\left\{T_{4} \leq T_{8}\right\}, \\
A_{3} & =\left\{T_{9} \leq T_{4} \wedge T_{8} \wedge T_{10}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We will show that $A_{2} \subset A_{3}$. Assume that $A_{2}$ holds. Let $T_{11}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0:\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{t}-X_{0}\right)\right| \geq 5 \varepsilon_{1}\right\}$. We will show that $T_{11} \geq T_{4}$. We will argue by contradiction. Assume that $T_{11}<T_{4}$. We have assumed that $A_{2}$ holds, so $T_{11}<T_{8}$. Since $T_{11}<T_{4}$, we have $\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{t}-B_{0}\right)=\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right)$ and $\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{t}-B_{0}\right\rangle=\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right\rangle$ for $t \in\left[0, T_{11}\right]$, which implies in view of the definition of $T_{8}$ that for $s, t \in\left[0, T_{11}\right]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{t}-B_{0}\right)\right|=\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right)\right| \leq\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{t}-X_{0}\right)\right|+\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq 2 \varepsilon_{1}+\varepsilon_{1}=3 \varepsilon_{1},  \tag{3.28}\\
& \left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{t}-B_{s}\right\rangle\right|=\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, Y_{t}-Y_{s}\right\rangle\right| \leq\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, Y_{t}-X_{0}\right\rangle\right|+\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{0}-Y_{s}\right\rangle\right| \leq 2 \varepsilon_{1}+2 \varepsilon_{1}=4 \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.29}
\end{align*}
$$

We obtain from (3.28),

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(\int_{0}^{T_{11}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right)\right| & =\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{11}}-X_{0}\right)-\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{T_{11}}-B_{0}\right)\right|  \tag{3.30}\\
& \geq\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{T_{11}}-X_{0}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(B_{T_{11}}-B_{0}\right)\right| \geq 5 \varepsilon_{1}-3 \varepsilon_{1}=2 \varepsilon_{1} .
\end{align*}
$$

If $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ is sufficiently small and $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ then by (2.12), $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq 10 v \varepsilon_{1}$ for $x \in \partial D \cap$ $\mathscr{B}\left(X_{0}, 5 \varepsilon_{1}\right)$. This and the estimate $\left|\int_{0}^{T_{11}} \pi_{X_{0}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}\right| \geq 2 \varepsilon_{1}$ imply that $L_{T_{11}}-L_{0} \geq 2 \varepsilon_{1} /\left(10 v \varepsilon_{1}\right)=$ $1 /(5 v)$. By (2.8), we may choose $\varepsilon_{0}$ so small that for $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ and $x \in \mathscr{B}\left(X_{0}, 5 \varepsilon_{1}\right) \cap \partial D$, $\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \mathbf{n}(x)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$. It follows that

$$
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{0}\right), \int_{0}^{T_{11}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq 1 /(10 v) .
$$

Recall that $\varepsilon_{1}<\varepsilon_{0}<1 /(200 v)$. We obtain from the last estimate and (3.29),

$$
\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{11}}-X_{0}\right\rangle \geq-\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{T_{11}}-B_{0}\right\rangle\right|+\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, \int_{0}^{T_{11}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq-4 \varepsilon_{1}+1 /(10 v) \geq 16 \varepsilon_{1} .
$$

Let $T_{12}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{11}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and note that, by (2.9), assuming $\varepsilon_{0}$ is small, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{0}-X_{t}\right\rangle \geq-\varepsilon_{1} \tag{3.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $t \leq T_{11}$ such that $X_{t} \in \partial D$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{T_{11}}-B_{T_{12}}\right\rangle & =\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{11}}-X_{T_{12}}\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{11}}-X_{0}\right\rangle+\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{0}-X_{T_{12}}\right\rangle \geq 16 \varepsilon_{1}-\varepsilon_{1}=15 \varepsilon_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This contradicts (3.29) and, therefore, completes the proof that $T_{11} \geq T_{4}$.
Next we will prove that $L_{T_{4}}-L_{0} \leq 20 \varepsilon_{1}$. Suppose otherwise, i.e., $L_{T_{4}}-L_{0}>20 \varepsilon_{1}$. We have $\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, \mathbf{n}(x)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$ for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(0,10 \varepsilon_{1}\right)$, assuming $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ is small and $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{0}$. Since $T_{11} \geq T_{4}$, $\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$ for $t \leq T_{4}$ such that $X_{t} \in \partial D$, so, using (3.29),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right\rangle & \geq-\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{T_{4}}-B_{0}\right\rangle\right|+\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, \int_{0}^{T_{4}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}\right\rangle \geq-4 \varepsilon_{1}+(1 / 2)\left(L_{T_{4}}-L_{0}\right) \\
& \geq-4 \varepsilon_{1}+10 \varepsilon_{1}=6 \varepsilon_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Recall that $T_{7}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{4}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and note that we can use (3.31) because $T_{11} \geq T_{4}$, so $\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{0}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \geq-\varepsilon_{1}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, B_{T_{4}}-B_{T_{7}}\right\rangle & =\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle=\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{T_{4}}-X_{0}\right\rangle+\left\langle\mathbf{n}_{X_{0}}, X_{0}-X_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \\
& \geq 6 \varepsilon_{1}-\varepsilon_{1}=5 \varepsilon_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This contradicts (3.29) because $T_{7} \leq T_{4} \leq T_{11}$. This proves that if $A_{2}$ holds then

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{T_{4}}-L_{0} \leq 20 \varepsilon_{1} \leq 40 r . \tag{3.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall the definition of $T_{11}$ and the fact that $T_{11} \geq T_{4}$ to see that $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{t}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq 5 \varepsilon_{1}$ for $t \leq T_{4}$, assuming that $A_{2}$ holds. It follows from the definition of $T_{8}$ that $\left|Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right| \leq 4 \varepsilon_{1}$ for $t \leq T_{4}$. Recall that $T_{7}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{4}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. Note that $X_{T_{4}}-Y_{T_{4}}=X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}, Y_{T_{4}}, X_{T_{7}} \in \partial D$, and $T_{7} \leq T_{4}$. This and the bounds $\left|\pi_{X_{0}}\left(X_{t}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq 5 \varepsilon_{1}$ and $\left|Y_{t}-Y_{0}\right| \leq 4 \varepsilon_{1}$ for $t \leq T_{4}$, easily imply that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{7}}, \partial D\right) \leq$ $\left|X_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right| / 2$, assuming that $\varepsilon_{0}$ is small. Hence, $T_{9} \leq T_{4}$. This fact combined with (3.32) shows that if $A_{2}$ occurs then $T_{9} \leq T_{4} \leq T_{8} \wedge T_{10}$. This completes the proof that $A_{2} \subset A_{3}$.
It is easy to see that $\mathbf{P}\left(A_{2}\right)>p_{2}$, for some $p_{2}>0$. It follows that $\mathbf{P}\left(A_{3}\right)>p_{2}$.
We may now apply the strong Markov property at the stopping time $T_{9}$ and repeat the argument given in the first part of the proof, which was devoted to the case $r \leq \varepsilon_{1} / 2$. It is straightforward to complete the proof of part (i), adjusting the values of $c_{1}, c_{2}, \varepsilon_{0}, r_{0}$ and $p_{0}$, if necessary.
(ii) We will restart numbering of constants, i.e., we will use $c_{6}, c_{7}, \ldots$, for constants unrelated to those with the same index in the earlier part of the proof.
Let $c_{1}, c_{2}, \varepsilon_{0}$ and $r_{0}$ be as in part (i) of the lemma, $\varepsilon_{2}=\varepsilon_{0} \wedge r_{0}$, and $\varepsilon_{1} \leq \varepsilon_{2}$. Recall that $\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)=$ $\inf \left\{t>0:\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| \geq \varepsilon_{2}\right\}$. Let $T_{5}^{0}=0$, and for $k \geq 1$ let

$$
\begin{align*}
& T_{1}^{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{5}^{k-1}:\left|X_{T_{5}^{k-1}}-X_{t}\right| \vee\left|Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}-Y_{t}\right| \geq c_{1} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)\right\} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right),  \tag{3.33}\\
& T_{2}^{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{5}^{k-1}: L_{t}-L_{T_{5}^{k-1}} \geq c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)\right\} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right),  \tag{3.34}\\
& T_{3}^{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{5}^{k-1}: Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right),  \tag{3.35}\\
& T_{4}^{k}=T_{1}^{k} \wedge T_{2}^{k} \wedge T_{3}^{k},  \tag{3.36}\\
& T_{5}^{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{4}^{k}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right) . \tag{3.37}
\end{align*}
$$

We will estimate $\operatorname{Ed}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)$. By Lemma 3.5 (i) and the definition of $T_{1}^{k}$, on the event $\left\{T_{4}^{k}<\right.$ $\left.\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right) & \leq c_{6} \mathbf{d}\left(X_{T_{4}^{k}}, \partial D\right) / 2^{-j} \\
& \leq c_{7} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right) / 2^{-j} \tag{3.38}
\end{align*}
$$

Write $R=\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)$, assume that $T_{4}^{k}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$, and let $j$ be the largest integer such that $\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \vee \varepsilon_{2} \leq 2^{-j}$. We will show that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq R+c_{8} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}$, a.s. Note that between times $T_{5}^{k-1}$ and $T_{4}^{k}$, the process $Y_{t}$ does not hit the boundary of $D$. Between times $T_{4}^{k}$ and $T_{5}^{k}$, the process $X_{t}$ does not hit $\partial D$. If $Y_{t}$ does not hit the boundary on the same interval, it is elementary to see that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq R+c_{9} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}$.
Suppose that $Y_{t_{*}} \in \partial D$ for some $t_{*} \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]$, and assume that $t_{*}$ is the largest time with this property. If $t_{*}=T_{5}^{k}$ then $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)=0$. Otherwise we must have $\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)>T_{5}^{k}, X_{T_{5}^{k}} \in \partial D$, and $X_{T_{5}^{k}}-Y_{T_{5}^{k}}=X_{t_{*}}-Y_{t_{*}}$. Since both $Y_{t_{*}}$ and $X_{T_{5}^{k}}$ belong to $\partial D$, easy geometry shows that in this case $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{10} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}$. This completes the proof that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq R+c_{8} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}$, a.s.
Let $j_{0}$ be the smallest integer such that $2^{-j_{0}} \geq \operatorname{diam}(D)$ and let $j_{1}$ be the largest integer such that $2^{-j_{1}+1} \geq R$. The estimate $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq R+c_{8} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}$ and (3.38) imply that on the event $\left\{T_{4}^{k}<\right.$
$\left.\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}}\left(R+c_{8} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}\right) \mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq R+\sum_{j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}} c_{8} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j} \mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq R+\sum_{j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}} c_{11} \varepsilon_{2} 2^{-j}\left(R / 2^{-j}\right) \\
& \leq R+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2} R|\log R| \\
& =\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)\right|\right) . \tag{3.39}
\end{align*}
$$

For $R \leq \varepsilon_{2}^{4}$ we have $R\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}|\log R|\right) \leq c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}$, so $R\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}|\log R|\right) \leq R\left(1+4 c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}$. Thus, on the event $\left\{T_{4}^{k}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right) \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3} . \tag{3.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $S_{1}^{*}=S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$. By the strong Markov property applied at $T_{5}^{k-1}$ and part (i) of the lemma, on the event $\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(T_{5}^{k-1}<S_{1}^{*} \leq T_{5}^{k} \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \geq \mathbf{P}\left(T_{5}^{k-1}<S_{1}^{*} \leq T_{4}^{k} \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \geq p_{0} . \tag{3.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the strong Markov property and induction,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right) \leq c_{14} p_{0}^{k} . \tag{3.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

This, (3.40) and (3.41) imply,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right) \\
&= \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{\left\{{ }_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}\right.} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{5}^{k}, \partial D\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{4}^{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\left(\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)\right) \\
&= \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\left(\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\left(\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)\right. \\
&\left.\times \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\left(\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)\left(1-p_{0}\right)\right) \\
& \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)\left(1-p_{0}\right) \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-2}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right) \\
&+c_{13}\left(1-p_{0}\right) \varepsilon_{2}^{3} \mathbf{P}\left(S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right) \\
& \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)\left(1-p_{0}\right) \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k-1}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-2}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right) \\
&+c_{15}\left(1-p_{0}\right) \varepsilon_{2}^{3} p_{0}^{k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We assume without loss of generality that $p_{0}>0$ is so small that $\left(1-p_{0}\right) p_{0}^{-1}>1$. We obtain by induction,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}(\mathbf{d}( \left.\left.Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right)  \tag{3.43}\\
& \quad \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{0}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>0\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{0}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right) \\
&+c_{15}\left(1-p_{0}\right) \varepsilon_{2}^{3} \sum_{m=0}^{k-1}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{m}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{m} p_{0}^{k-m} \\
& \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} r+c_{15} \varepsilon_{2}^{3} p_{0}^{k} \sum_{m=0}^{k-1}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{m}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{m} p_{0}^{-m} \\
& \quad \leq\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} r+c_{16} \varepsilon_{2}^{3} p_{0}^{k}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} p_{0}^{-k} \\
& \quad=\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} r+c_{16} \varepsilon_{2}^{3}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k} \\
& \quad \leq c_{17}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Note that, by (3.34) and (3.37),

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{T_{2}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}} & \leq c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right) \\
L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{2}^{j+1}} & =0
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}} \leq c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right) \tag{3.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from this and (3.43) that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)}-L_{0}\right)=\mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{1}^{*}}-L_{0}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\left(L_{S_{1}^{*}}-L_{0}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right) \\
& \quad \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right\}\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\left(L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}}\right)\right) \\
& \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\right) \\
& \quad=\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\right) \\
& \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \sum_{k=j}^{\infty} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\right) \\
& \\
& =c_{2} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{j}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\right) \\
& \\
& \leq \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} c_{18}\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{j}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{j}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

If we assume that $\varepsilon_{2}>0$ is sufficiently small, this is bounded by $c_{19}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)$.
(iii) We will restart numbering of constants, i.e., we will use $c_{6}, c_{7}, \ldots$, for constants unrelated to those with the same index in the earlier part of the proof.
Recall that $j_{1}$ is the largest integer such that $2^{-j_{1}+1} \geq \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)$. Let $j_{2}$ be the largest integer such that $2^{-j_{2}+1} \geq r$. By (3.33) and (3.38) we have for $j \leq j_{1}$, on the event $\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{5}^{k-1}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{5}^{k-1}, T_{4}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right|+\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{P}\left(c_{1} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right)+\sup _{t \in\left[T_{4}^{k}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j-1}, 2^{-j}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{6} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k-1}}, \partial D\right) / 2^{-j} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We will also use the trivial estimate

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\sup _{t \in\left[T_{5}^{k-1}, T_{5}^{k}\right]}\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{4}^{k}}\right| \leq r \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right) \leq 1
$$

We use the last two estimates, (3.42) and (3.43) to obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right|\right)=\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq S_{1}^{*}}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right|\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{0 \leq t \leq S_{1}^{*}}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right) \\
& \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right|\right) \\
& \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{0}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k-1}}\right)\right) \\
& \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k}\left(r+\sum_{j_{0} \leq i \leq j_{2}} 2^{-i} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} c_{6} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right) / 2^{-i}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k}\left(r+c_{7}|\log r| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\left(r+c_{7}|\log r| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right)\right)\right) \\
& = \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \sum_{k=j}^{\infty} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\left(r+c_{7}|\log r| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{j}\right\}}\left(r+c_{7}|\log r| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right)\right)\right) \\
& =r \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{P}\left(S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{j}\right)+c_{7}|\log r| \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{j}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j-1}}, \partial D\right)\right) \\
& \leq r \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} c_{8} p_{0}^{k}+c_{9}|\log r| \sum_{j=0}^{\infty}\left(1+c_{10} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{j}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{j}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

If we assume that $\varepsilon_{2}>0$ is sufficiently small, this is bounded by $c_{11}|\log r|\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)$.
(iv) Once again, we will restart numbering of constants, i.e., we will use $c_{6}, c_{7}, \ldots$, for constants unrelated to those with the same index in the earlier part of the proof.
Recall that $j_{0}$ is the smallest integer such that $2^{-j_{0}} \geq \operatorname{diam}(D)$. Let $j_{3}$ be the smallest $j$ with the property that $2^{-j} \leq \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)$. It follows from (3.38) that for any $\beta_{2}<1$, on the event $\left\{T_{5}^{k}<\right.$

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left.\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}, \\
& \mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{T_{5}^{k} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{k}}-X_{t}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{T_{5}^{k} \leq t \leq T_{4}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{k}}-X_{t}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k}}\right)+\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{T_{4}^{k+1} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{4}^{k+1}}-X_{t}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{1} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)+\mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{T_{4}^{k+1} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{4}^{k+1}}-X_{t}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{1} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)+\sum_{j=j_{0}}^{j_{3}} c_{6} 2^{-j} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) / 2^{-j} \\
& \leq c_{7} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)\left(1+\left|\log \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq c_{8} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right)^{\beta_{2}} \leq c_{9} \varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This and (3.43) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \sup _{T_{5}^{k} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{k}}-X_{t}\right|\right)  \tag{3.45}\\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{E}\left(\sup _{T_{5}^{k} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{k+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{k}}-X_{t}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{5}^{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq c_{9} \varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{k}}, \partial D\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{k}\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{k-1}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)\right\}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{10} \varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}}\left(1+c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{k}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

It follows from the definition of $S_{1}$ that $\left|\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right)-X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right| \leq c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}$ if $S_{1}<\sigma_{*} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$. In the case when $S_{1}^{*}=\sigma_{*} \wedge \tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$, the distance between $X$ and $Y$ is increasing at this instance, so it is easy to see that the vector $X_{S_{1}^{*}}-Y_{S_{1}^{*}}$ must also have a position such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}^{*}\right)-X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right| \leq c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2} . \tag{3.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that we assume that $X_{0} \in \partial D,\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon_{1}, \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{0}, \partial D\right)=r$. Recall also that $\varepsilon_{*}$ is the parameter used in the definition of $\xi_{j}$ and $x_{j}^{*}$ at the beginning of this section. It follows from (3.33)-(3.37) that if $\varepsilon_{*} \geq c_{1} \varepsilon_{2}$ then at most one $\xi_{i}$ may belong to any given interval ( $T_{5}^{k-1}, T_{5}^{k}$ ] and, moreover, if for some $\xi_{i}$ we have $\xi_{i} \in\left(T_{5}^{k-1}, T_{5}^{k}\right]$ then $\xi_{i}=T_{5}^{k}$. This, (3.43), (3.44), (3.45) and
(3.46) imply that,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{0 \leq \xi_{i} \leq S_{1}^{*}}\left(L_{S_{1}^{*}}-L_{\xi_{i}}\right)\left|x_{i}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right)\right|\right) \\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{0 \leq \xi_{i} \leq S_{1}^{*}}\left(L_{S_{1}^{*}}-L_{\xi_{i}}\right)\left|x_{i}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j} \leq \xi_{i} \leq S_{1}^{*}\right\}}\left(L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}}\right)\left|x_{i}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right. \\
& \left.\times \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j} \leq \xi_{i} \leq S_{1}^{*\}}\right\}}\left(L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}}\right)\left(\left|X_{S_{1}^{*}}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right)\right|+\left|x_{i}^{*}-X_{S_{1}^{*}}\right|\right)\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right. \\
& \left.\times\left(\sum_{j=0}^{k}(j+1) 1_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}}\left(L_{T_{5}^{j+1}}-L_{T_{5}^{j}}\right)\left(c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{j}}-X_{t}\right|\right)\right)\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}\right. \\
& \left.\times\left(\sum_{j=0}^{k}(j+1) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\left(c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{j}}-X_{t}\right|\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \sum_{j=0}^{k} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}(j+1) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\left(c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{j}}-X_{t}\right|\right)\right) \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \sum_{k=j}^{\infty} \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*} \in\left(T_{5}^{k}, T_{5}^{k+1}\right]\right\}}(j+1) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\left(c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{j}}-X_{t}\right|\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{1}^{*}>T_{5}^{j}\right\}}(j+1) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{T_{5}^{j}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{0}\right)\right\}} c_{2} \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{5}^{j}}, \partial D\right)\left(c_{11} \varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\sup _{T_{5}^{j} \leq t \leq T_{5}^{j+1}}\left|X_{T_{5}^{j}}-X_{t}\right|\right)\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} c_{12}(j+1)\left(1+c_{12} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)^{j}\left(1-p_{0}\right)^{j}\left(\varepsilon_{2}^{2}+\varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}}\right)\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right) \text {. }
\end{aligned}
$$

If we assume that $\varepsilon_{2}>0$ is sufficiently small, this is bounded by $c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right)$.
Recall definitions of $\sigma_{*}$ and $S_{1}$, and Lemma 3.4. There exists $c_{14}$ such that if $\varepsilon_{1} \leq c_{14} \varepsilon_{2}$ then
$\sigma_{*}<\tau^{+}\left(\varepsilon_{2}\right)$. Hence, if $\varepsilon_{1} \leq c_{14} \varepsilon_{2}$ then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{0 \leq \xi_{i} \leq S_{1}}\left(L_{S_{1}}-L_{\xi_{i}}\right)\left|x_{i}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{1}}\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{13} \varepsilon_{2}^{\beta_{2}}\left(r+\varepsilon_{2}^{3}\right) \tag{3.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\widehat{S}_{k}=\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\} \wedge \sigma_{*}$. The following estimate can be proved just like (3.39),

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{\widehat{S}_{k}}, \partial D\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \leq\left(1+c_{14} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{S_{k}}, \partial D\right)
$$

We use this estimate, (3.47), the strong Markov property at $\widehat{S}_{k}$, and the definition of $S_{k}$ to see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{S_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{\widehat{S}_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{\widehat{S}_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{\widehat{S}_{k}}\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(c_{13}\left|X_{\widehat{S}_{k}}-Y_{\widehat{S}_{k}}\right|^{\beta_{2}}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{\widehat{S}_{k}}, \partial D\right)+\left|X_{\widehat{S}_{k}}-Y_{\widehat{S}_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathbf{E}\left(c_{15}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{\beta_{2}}\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{\widehat{S}_{k}}, \partial D\right)+\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \left.\leq c_{15}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{\beta_{2}}\left(\left(1+c_{14} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right) \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{S_{k}}, \partial D\right)\right)+\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \\
& \left.\leq c_{15}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{\beta_{2}}\left(\left(1+c_{14} \varepsilon_{2}\left|\log \varepsilon_{2}\right|\right)\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)+\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \\
& \leq c_{16}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{2+\beta_{2}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 3.10. There exist $c_{1}$ and $a_{0}>0$ such that for $a_{1}, a_{2}<a_{0}$, if $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then a.s., for every $k \geq 1$, on the event $U_{k}<\sigma_{*}$,

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{U_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}}{\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon
$$

Proof. First we will show that one can choose $c_{1}, a_{0}>0$ and $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ so that for $a_{1}<a_{0}, \varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$, $x \in \partial D, y \in \bar{D},|x-y| \leq \varepsilon, z \in \partial D,|x-z| \leq 2 a_{1} \varepsilon$ and $|y-z| \leq 2 a_{1} \varepsilon$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}(z), \frac{y-x}{|y-x|}\right\rangle \geq-c_{1} \varepsilon / 4 \tag{3.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

First suppose that $y \in \partial D$. The assumptions that $x, y \in \partial D,|x-y| \leq \varepsilon$, and $\partial D$ is $C^{2}$ imply that the angle between $\mathbf{n}(x)$ and $y-x$ is in the range $\left[\pi / 2-c_{2} \varepsilon, \pi / 2+c_{2} \varepsilon\right.$ ] for some $c_{2}<\infty$. It follows from the assumptions that $x, z \in \partial D,|x-z| \leq 2 a_{1} \varepsilon$, and $\partial D$ is $C^{2}$ that the angle between $\mathbf{n}(x)$ and
$\mathbf{n}(z)$ is less than $c_{3} \varepsilon$ for some $c_{3}<\infty$. Therefore, the angle between $\mathbf{n}(z)$ and $y-x$ is in the range $\left[\pi / 2-c_{1} \varepsilon / 4, \pi / 2+c_{1} \varepsilon / 4\right]$, where $c_{1}=4\left(c_{2}+c_{3}\right)$. This implies that

$$
|\langle\mathbf{n}(z), y-x\rangle| \leq|y-x| \sin \left(c_{1} \varepsilon / 4\right) \leq c_{1}|y-x| \varepsilon / 4 .
$$

Thus

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}(z), \frac{y-x}{|y-x|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon / 4,
$$

and, therefore,

$$
\left\langle\mathbf{n}(z), \frac{y-x}{|y-x|}\right\rangle \geq-c_{1} \varepsilon / 4 .
$$

In other words, we proved that (3.48) in the special case when $y \in \partial D$. If $a_{1}>0$ and $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ are sufficiently small then $D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(z, 2 a_{1} \varepsilon\right)$ lies above $\partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(z, 2 a_{1} \varepsilon\right)$ in the coordinate system with the origin at $z=0$ and the vertical axis containing $\mathbf{n}(z)$. This observation proves that (3.48) applies to all $y \in \bar{D}$ (satisfying all the remaining assumptions).
An argument based on similar ideas shows that if $x, y \in \bar{D}, w \in \partial D,|w-z| \leq 2 a_{1} \varepsilon$ and

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}(z), \frac{y-x}{|y-x|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon / 2,
$$

then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}(w), \frac{y-x}{|y-x|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon . \tag{3.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then $\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon$ for all $t \leq \sigma_{*}$, by Lemma 3.4. It follows easily from (3.1) that we can adjust the values of $c_{1}$ and $\varepsilon_{0}$ and choose $a_{2}>0$ so that if $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ then on the event $S_{k}<\sigma_{*}$,

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}}{\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon / 2 .
$$

Let

$$
A=\left\{t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]:\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{t}-X_{t}}{\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right|}\right\rangle\right|>c_{1} \varepsilon / 2\right\} .
$$

We will show that $A=\varnothing$. Suppose otherwise and let $T_{1}=\inf A$. Then

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right\rangle\right|=c_{1} \varepsilon / 2 .
$$

We must have either $X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$ or $Y_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$. It follows from (3.48) that either $X_{T_{1}} \notin \partial D$ or $Y_{T_{1}} \notin \partial D$. Suppose without loss of generality that $X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$ and $Y_{T_{1}} \notin \partial D$. Then by (3.48),

$$
\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right\rangle=c_{1} \varepsilon / 2 .
$$

By the definition of $T_{1}$, for every $\delta>0, L_{t}$ must increase on the interval $\left[T_{1}, T_{1}+\delta\right]$. It is easy to see that this implies that the function

$$
t \rightarrow\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{t}-X_{t}}{\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right|}\right\rangle
$$

is decreasing on the interval $\left[T_{1}, T_{1}+\delta_{1}\right]$, for some $\delta_{1}>0$. This contradicts the definition of $T_{1}$. Hence, for all $t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]$,

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{t}-X_{t}}{\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon / 2 .
$$

In particular,

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}}{\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon / 2 .
$$

The lemma follows from the above estimate and (3.49).
Lemma 3.11. There exists $c_{1}$ such that if $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right| \leq \varepsilon$ then for every $k$,

$$
\mathrm{E} \sum_{U_{k} \leq \sigma_{*} \wedge \tau^{+}(\varepsilon)}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

Proof. We use the strong Markov property at the hitting time of $\partial D$ by $X$ and Lemma 3.8 (ii) to see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(L_{S_{1} \wedge \tau^{+}(\varepsilon)}-L_{U_{0}}\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon \tag{3.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will estimate $\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}}$ for $k \geq 1$. Fix some $k \geq 1$ and assume that $U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)$. Note that $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{U_{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{3}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|$. Let $T_{1}=\inf \left\{t \geq U_{k}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\} \wedge \sigma_{*} \wedge \tau^{+}(\varepsilon)$. Let $j_{0}$ be the greatest integer such that $2^{-j_{0}}$ is greater than the diameter of $D$ and let $j_{1}$ be the least integer such that $2^{-j_{1}} \leq\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|$. By Lemma 3.5, for $j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{U_{k}}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \in\left[2^{-j}, 2^{-j+1}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{4} 2^{j}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| . \tag{3.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we will estimate $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right)$. Between times $U_{k}$ and $T_{1}$, the process $X_{t}$ does not hit $\partial D$. If $Y_{t}$ does not hit the boundary on the same interval, it is elementary to see from Lemma 3.10 that for $j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}$,

$$
\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{5}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|^{2}+c_{6}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j} \leq c_{7}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j} .
$$

Suppose that for some $t_{*} \in\left[U_{k}, T_{1}\right]$ we have $Y_{t_{*}} \in \partial D$, and assume that $t_{*}$ is the largest time with this property. If $t_{*}=T_{1}$ then $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right)=0$. Otherwise we must have $\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)>t_{*}, X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$, and $X_{T_{1}}-Y_{T_{1}}=X_{t_{*}}-Y_{t_{*}}$. Since both $Y_{t_{*}}$ and $X_{T_{1}}$ belong to $\partial D$, easy geometry shows that in this case $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{8}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j}$. We conclude that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{9}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j}$, a.s. By Lemma 3.8
(ii) and the strong Markov property applied at $U_{k}$,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}} \mid U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{T_{1}}\right) \leq c_{10}\left(\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j}+\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \leq c_{11}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j} .
$$

Hence, using (3.51),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}} \mid U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) & =\mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{E}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}} \mid U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{T_{1}}\right) \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{j_{0} \leq j \leq j_{1}} c_{4}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{j} c_{11}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| 2^{-j} \\
& \leq c_{12}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|^{2}|\log | X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}| | .
\end{aligned}
$$

It is elementary to check that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \geq c_{13}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|
$$

and the conditional distribution of $L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}$ given $\left\{S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}$ is stochastically bounded by an exponential random variable with mean $c_{14}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|$. Note that $\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| \leq c_{15}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|$. Thus,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{E}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}} \mid U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{16}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right||\log | X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}| | \mathbf{E}\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{17} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| \mathrm{E}\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon), \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that

$$
N_{m}:=\sum_{k=1}^{m} c_{18} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}}-\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}}
$$

is a submartingale with respect to the filtration $\mathscr{F}_{m}^{*}=\mathscr{F}_{S_{m+1}}^{X, Y}$. If

$$
M=\inf \left\{m: \sum_{k=1}^{m}\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \geq 1\right\}
$$

and $M_{i}=M \wedge i$ then

$$
\mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M_{i}}\left(c_{18} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}}-\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}}\right) \geq 0,
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M_{i}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}} \leq \mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M_{i}} c_{18} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}} .
$$

We let $i \rightarrow \infty$ and obtain by the monotone convergence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) 1_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}} & \leq \mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M} c_{18} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) 1_{\left\{S_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}} \\
& \leq c_{19} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence,

$$
\mathbf{E} \sum_{k \geq 1, U_{k} \leq \sigma_{*} \wedge \tau^{+}(\varepsilon)}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \leq \mathrm{E} \sum_{k=1}^{M}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{U_{k}}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\left\{U_{k}<\tau^{+}(\varepsilon)\right\}} \leq c_{19} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

This and (3.50) imply the lemma.

Recall parameters $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$ and operator $\mathscr{\mathscr { G }}_{k}$ defined in (3.2).
Lemma 3.12. For any $c_{1}$ there exist $a_{0}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right)$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ then a.s., the following holds for all $k \geq 1$. Let

$$
\Theta=\left(\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}^{y}\right)\left(\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right|\right)^{-1}
$$

with the convention that $b / 0=0$. Then $|\Theta| \leq c_{1}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mid \mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)+\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& +\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\left|\leq c_{1}\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}|\cdot| Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}} \mid .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. By (2.2), for any $c_{2}$, we can find $\varepsilon_{1}>0$ so small that for any $x, y \in \partial D$ with $|x-y| \leq 2 \varepsilon_{1}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathscr{S}(x) \pi_{x}(x-y)-(\mathbf{n}(y)-\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq\left(c_{2} / 2\right)|y-x| . \tag{3.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Lemma 3.4, if we choose a sufficiently small $\varepsilon>0$ then $\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right| \leq 2 \varepsilon_{1}$ for all $t \leq \sigma_{*}$.
Estimate (3.52) and $C^{2}$-smoothness of $\partial D$ can be used to show that for any $c_{2}$ one can choose small $a_{1}, a_{2}>0$ and $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ so that for every $k \geq 1$ and all $t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]$ such that $X_{t} \in \partial D$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right)\right| \leq c_{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right| . \tag{3.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

We obtain from (2.14) and the triangle inequality,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid \\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& =\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right) d L_{t}-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid \\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& \leq\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\Theta\right| X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\left|\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \quad+|\Theta|\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \quad+\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}| | \\
& \quad+\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}-\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

The expression on the last line is equal to zero for elementary reasons, so

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid \\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& \leq\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\Theta\right| X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\left|\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \quad+|\Theta|\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \quad+\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}| | .
\end{aligned}
$$

The first term on the right hand side is equal to 0 by the definition of $\Theta$. It is easy to see that this claim holds even if the definition of $\Theta$ involves the division by 0 . We have obtained

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid  \tag{3.54}\\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& \leq|\Theta|\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \quad+\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}| | .
\end{align*}
$$

It follows from the definitions of $S_{k}, U_{k}$ and $\Pi_{x}$ that for sufficiently small $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$, we have for $t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]$,

$$
\left|Y_{t}-\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| \leq 2 a_{1}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|,
$$

and a similar formula holds for $X$ in place of $Y$ on the left hand side. Hence, by (2.7), for some $c_{3}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right) d L_{t}^{y}-\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) d L_{t}^{y}\right| & \leq \int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}}\left|\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| d L_{t}^{y} \\
& \leq \int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} c_{3}\left|Y_{t}-\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| d L_{t}^{y} \\
& \leq \int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} c_{3} \cdot 2 a_{1}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| d L_{t}^{y} \\
& \leq 2 a_{1} c_{3}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

This shows that if we take $a_{1}$ sufficiently small then $|\Theta| \leq c_{1}$.
We use (3.53) to derive the following estimate,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)-\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right)\right) d L_{t}-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}| |  \tag{3.55}\\
& \leq c_{2}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

We combine (3.54)-(3.55) to see that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right.}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid  \tag{3.56}\\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& \quad \leq\left(c_{1} / 2+c_{2}\right)\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

For any $c_{2}$, we can choose small $\varepsilon_{0}$ so that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)+\mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right| L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}} \mid \\
& \quad-\exp \left(\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right) \mid \\
& \quad \leq c_{2}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

This and (3.56) imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mid Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}-\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& +\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right.}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right) \mid \\
& =\mid Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}-\exp \left(\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \quad-\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \quad+\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right) \mid \\
& \leq\left(c_{1} / 2+2 c_{2}\right)\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

We obtain the lemma by choosing sufficiently small $c_{2}$.
Lemma 3.13. If $a_{1}$ is sufficiently small then for some $c_{1}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ and all $\varepsilon<\varepsilon_{0}$, if $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then a.s., for all $k \geq 1$,

$$
\left|\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right| \leq c_{1}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}
$$

Proof. Let $\mathbf{w}=\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)$. It follows from the definition of $U_{k}$ that

$$
\left|\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)-X_{t}\right| \vee\left|\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)-Y_{t}\right| \leq c_{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|,
$$

for $t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]$. This and (2.8) imply that for some $c_{3}$ and $t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]$,

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
1-c_{3}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} \leq\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{t}\right), \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \leq 1, & \text { for } t \text { such that } X_{t} \in \partial D \\
1-c_{3}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} \leq\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{t}\right), \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \leq 1, & \text { for } t \text { such that } Y_{t} \in \partial D \tag{3.58}
\end{array}
$$

We appeal to (2.13) to see that if $a_{1}$ is sufficiently small and $y \in \partial D$ and $z \in \bar{D}$ are such that

$$
\max \left(\left|z-X_{S_{k}}\right|,\left|y-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq a_{1}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|
$$

then for some $c_{4}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\langle y-z, \mathbf{w}\rangle| \leq c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}, \tag{3.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} \tag{3.60}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $I=\left\{t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]:\left\langle Y_{t}-X_{t}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \geq 2 c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right\}$. We claim that $I=\varnothing$. Suppose otherwise and let $t_{1}=\inf I$ and $t_{2}=\sup \left\{t \in\left[S_{k}, t_{1}\right]: Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$, with the convention that $\sup \varnothing=S_{k}$. By (3.57), (3.59) and (3.60),

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle Y_{t_{1}}-X_{t_{1}}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle & =\left\langle Y_{t_{2}}-X_{t_{2}}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle+\left\langle\int_{t_{2}}^{t_{1}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle-\left\langle\int_{t_{2}}^{t_{1}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \\
& \leq\left\langle Y_{t_{2}}-X_{t_{2}}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle+\left\langle\int_{t_{2}}^{t_{1}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle Y_{t_{2}}-X_{t_{2}}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \leq c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This contradicts the definition of $t_{1}$, so we see that $I=\varnothing$. Similarly, one can prove that

$$
\left\{t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]:\left\langle X_{t}-Y_{t}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \geq 2 c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right\}=\varnothing .
$$

Hence

$$
\left\{t \in\left[S_{k}, U_{k}\right]:\left|\left\langle X_{t}-Y_{t}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle\right| \geq 2 c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right\}=\varnothing .
$$

This and (3.57)-(3.58) yield,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(1+c_{3}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right)\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq\left\langle\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle-\left\langle\int_{S_{k}}^{U_{k}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}, \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle\left(Y_{U_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(X_{U_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right), \mathbf{w}\right\rangle \\
& \leq 4 c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the definition of $\sigma_{*}, L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y} \leq c_{5}$, so the above estimate implies

$$
\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \leq 4 c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}+c_{3}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right) \leq c_{6}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
$$

An analogous argument gives

$$
\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right) \leq c_{7}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
$$

The lemma follows from the last two estimates.
Lemma 3.14. For some $c_{1}$ there exist $a_{0}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right), \varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then for all $k \geq 1$,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|^{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
$$

Proof. The vector $\mathbf{w}_{k}:=\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)$ is parallel to $\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)$. It is easy to check from the definition of $S_{k}$ that $\left|\mathbf{w}_{k}\right| \leq c_{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}$.
Let $T_{1}=\inf \left\{t \geq U_{k}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. It follows from Lemma 3.4 and definition of $U_{k}$ that $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{U_{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq$ $c_{3} \varepsilon$. Let $j_{0}$ be the smallest integer such that $\varepsilon 2^{j_{0}}$ is greater than the diameter of $D$. Lemma 3.5 (i) shows that for some $c_{4}$ and all $j=1,2, \ldots, j_{0}$,

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{T_{1}}-X_{U_{k}}\right| \geq \varepsilon 2^{j} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{4} 2^{-j} .
$$

By Lemma 3.8 (iii), the strong Markov property applied at $T_{1}$, and Chebyshev's inequality,

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{T_{1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| \geq \varepsilon 2^{j} \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{1}}\right) \leq c_{5} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| /\left(\varepsilon 2^{j}\right)=c_{5} 2^{-j}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

The fact that $\left|X_{S_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right| \leq c_{6} \varepsilon$ and the last two estimates show that

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| \geq \varepsilon 2^{j} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \leq c_{6} 2^{-j}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

It is easy to see that $\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)} \mathbf{w}_{k}\right| \leq c_{7} \varepsilon 2^{j}\left|\mathbf{w}_{k}\right|$ if $\left|X_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| \leq \varepsilon 2^{j}$. It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{7} \varepsilon\left|\mathbf{w}_{k}\right|+\sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} c_{7} \varepsilon 2^{j+1}\left|\mathbf{w}_{k}\right| \mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| \in\left[\varepsilon 2^{j}, \varepsilon 2^{j+1}\right] \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{7} \varepsilon c_{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}+\sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} c_{7} \varepsilon 2^{j+1} c_{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} c_{6} 2^{-j}|\log \varepsilon| \\
& \leq c_{8} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|^{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 3.15. For some $c_{1}$ there exist $a_{0}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right), \varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then for all $k \geq 1$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{1}\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|^{3}|\log | Y_{U_{k}}-\left.X_{U_{k}}\right|^{2} .
$$

Proof. Fix some $k$ and let

$$
T_{1}=\inf \left\{t \geq U_{k}: X_{t} \in \partial D \text { or } Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\}
$$

and $\varepsilon_{1}=\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right|$. We will assume from now on that $X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$. The rest of the argument is similar if $Y_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$.
It follows from Lemma 3.4 and definition of $U_{k}$ that $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{U_{k}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon_{1}$. Let $j_{0}$ be the smallest integer such that $\varepsilon_{1} 2^{j_{0}}$ is greater than the diameter of $D$. Lemma 3.5 shows that for some $c_{3}$ and all $j=1,2, \ldots, j_{0}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(\left|X_{T_{1}}-X_{U_{k}}\right| \geq \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j}\right) \leq c_{3} 2^{-j} . \tag{3.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (2.9), we can choose $c_{4}$ so small that for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, 5 c_{4} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle x-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 800 \tag{3.62}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the definition of $\sigma_{*},\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right| \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{1}$ for $t \leq \sigma_{*}$. We make $c_{4}$ smaller, if necessary, so that, in view of (2.11),

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\langle y-x, \mathbf{n}(z)\rangle| \leq a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 400 \tag{3.63}
\end{equation*}
$$

assuming that $x, y, z \in \partial D,|y-z| \leq\left(c_{5}+5 c_{4}\right) \varepsilon_{1}$ and $|x-y| \leq 10 c_{4} \varepsilon_{1}$.
The following definitions contain a parameter $c_{6}$, the value of which will be chosen later. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
J & =\inf \left\{j \geq 1:\left|X_{T_{1}}-X_{U_{k}}\right| \leq \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j}\right\}, \\
T_{2} & =\inf \left\{t \geq T_{1}:\left|B_{t}-B_{T_{1}}\right| \geq c_{4} \varepsilon_{1}\right\}, \\
T_{3} & =\inf \left\{t \geq T_{1}:\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right), B_{t}-B_{T_{1}}\right\rangle \leq-c_{6} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}\right\}, \\
A_{1} & =\left\{T_{3} \leq T_{2}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that neither $X$ nor $Y$ touches the boundary of $D$ between times $U_{k}$ and $T_{1}$, so $Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}=$ $Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}$. Hence, by Lemma 3.10 and the strong Markov property applied at $S_{k}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{U_{k}}\right)\right), \frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{7} \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.64}
\end{equation*}
$$

The angle between $\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{U_{k}}\right)\right)$ and $\mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)$ is bounded by $c_{8} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J}$ because $\partial D$ is $C^{2}$. This and (3.64) imply that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right), \frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{9} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J} . \tag{3.65}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $k_{1}$ be such that $c_{9} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J} \leq 1 / 10$ if $J \leq k_{1}$, and let $F_{1}=\left\{J \leq k_{1}\right\}$. If $F_{1}$ holds then (3.65) implies that,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right)\right| \geq 1 / 10 . \tag{3.66}
\end{equation*}
$$

Case( $i$ ). This case is devoted to an estimate of the random variable in the statement of the lemma assuming that $A_{1} \cap F_{1}$ holds. Since $\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|=\varepsilon_{1}$, (3.65) implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{10} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} \tag{3.67}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $c_{11}=5 c_{4}$ and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& T_{4}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{1}:\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \geq c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right\} \wedge T_{2} \wedge T_{3}, \\
& T_{5}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{4}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We will show that $T_{4}=T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, if $\varepsilon$ (and, therefore, $\varepsilon_{1}$ ) is sufficiently small. By (2.11),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle x-y, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{12} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.68}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $x, y \in \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$ such that $x \in \partial D$ and $y \in \bar{D}$. Since $T_{5} \leq T_{3}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\left(B_{T_{5}}-B_{T_{1}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq-c_{6} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} . \tag{3.69}
\end{equation*}
$$

This and (3.68) imply that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle\left(X_{T_{5}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)-\left(B_{T_{5}}-B_{T_{1}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{13} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} . \tag{3.70}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$ we have by (2.8), for small $\varepsilon_{1}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq 1-c_{14} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \geq 1 / 2 \tag{3.71}
\end{equation*}
$$

This and (3.70) show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{T_{5}}-L_{T_{1}} \leq 2\left\langle\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{15} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} . \tag{3.72}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq c_{16} \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.73}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from this and (3.72) that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right| \leq c_{17} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J} \leq c_{18} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.74}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can assume that $\varepsilon_{1}$ is so small that for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|x-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq 2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(x-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right| . \tag{3.75}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $T_{4} \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, we can use (3.74) and (3.75) to obtain,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left|X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{5}}\right|+\left|X_{T_{5}}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left|X_{T_{4}}-X_{T_{5}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(X_{T_{5}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right|  \tag{3.76}\\
& \leq\left|B_{T_{4}}-B_{T_{5}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(B_{T_{5}}-B_{T_{1}}\right)\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right| \\
& \leq\left|B_{T_{4}}-B_{T_{1}}\right|+\left|B_{T_{1}}-B_{T_{5}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(B_{T_{5}}-B_{T_{1}}\right)\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right| \\
& \leq 4 c_{4} \varepsilon_{1}+2 c_{18} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that $c_{11}=5 c_{4}$. Hence, the last estimate and the definition of $T_{4}$ show that $T_{4}=T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, if $\varepsilon_{1}$ is sufficiently small.
Next we will estimate $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{T_{3}}, \partial D\right)$. Let $R_{1}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{3}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$. By the definition of $T_{3}$,

$$
\left\langle B_{T_{3}}-B_{R_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq 0 .
$$

This and the fact that $X_{T_{3}}-X_{R_{1}}=B_{T_{3}}-B_{R_{1}}$ imply that,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle X_{T_{3}}-X_{R_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq 0 . \tag{3.77}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $X_{R_{1}} \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$, it follows from (3.62) and (3.77) that

$$
\left\langle X_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle X_{T_{3}}-X_{R_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle X_{R_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 800 .
$$

This and (3.62) imply that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{d}\left(X_{T_{3}}, \partial D\right) \leq 2 a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 800=a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 400 \tag{3.78}
\end{equation*}
$$

Our next goal is to estimate $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{3}}, \partial D\right)$. Recall that $\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right| \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{1}$ for $t \leq \sigma_{*}$. Since $T_{4}=T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, the definition of $T_{4}$ implies that for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{2} \wedge T_{3}\right]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|Y_{t}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left|Y_{t}-X_{t}\right|+\left|X_{t}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{1}+c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}=c_{19} \varepsilon_{1} \tag{3.79}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $c_{20}=5 c_{4}$ and

$$
T_{6}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{1}:\left|Y_{t}-Y_{T_{1}}\right| \geq c_{20} \varepsilon_{1}\right\} \wedge T_{2} \wedge T_{3}
$$

If $Y_{t} \notin \partial D$ for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{6}\right]$ then $L_{T_{6}}^{y}-L_{T_{1}}^{y}=0$. Suppose that $Y_{t} \in \partial D$ for some $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{6}\right]$ and let

$$
T_{7}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{6}: Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\}
$$

We will show that $T_{6}=T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, if $\varepsilon$ (and, therefore, $\varepsilon_{1}$ ) is sufficiently small. By (2.11),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle x-y, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{21} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.80}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $x, y \in \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$ such that $x \in \partial D$ and $y \in \bar{D}$. Since $T_{7} \leq T_{3}$, we have

$$
\left\langle\left(B_{T_{7}}-B_{T_{1}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq-c_{6} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}
$$

Since $T_{7} \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, we can use (3.80) and the last estimate to see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle=\left\langle\left(Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{1}}\right)-\left(B_{T_{7}}-B_{T_{1}}\right), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{22} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} . \tag{3.81}
\end{equation*}
$$

The above estimate is also valid in the case when $Y_{t} \notin \partial D$ for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{6}\right]$ because in this case $L_{T_{6}}^{y}-L_{T_{1}}^{y}=0$.
For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$ we have by (2.8), for small $\varepsilon_{1}$,

$$
\left\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq 1-c_{23} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \geq 1 / 2
$$

This and (3.81) show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{T_{7}}^{y}-L_{T_{1}}^{y} \leq 2\left\langle\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{24} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} . \tag{3.82}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$, we have $\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq c_{25} \varepsilon_{1}$. It follows from this and (3.82) that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \leq c_{26} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J} \leq c_{27} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.83}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can assume that $\varepsilon_{1}$ is so small that for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|x-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq 2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(x-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right| . \tag{3.84}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $T_{6} \leq T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, (3.83) and (3.84) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|Y_{T_{6}}-Y_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left|Y_{T_{6}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right|+\left|Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left|Y_{T_{6}}-Y_{T_{7}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{1}}\right)\right|  \tag{3.85}\\
& \leq\left|B_{T_{6}}-B_{T_{7}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(B_{T_{7}}-B_{T_{1}}\right)\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \leq\left|B_{T_{6}}-B_{T_{1}}\right|+\left|B_{T_{1}}-B_{T_{7}}\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(B_{T_{7}}-B_{T_{1}}\right)\right|+2\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \leq 4 c_{4} \varepsilon_{1}+2 c_{27} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that $c_{20}=5 c_{4}$. The last estimate and the definition of $T_{6}$ show that $T_{6}=T_{2} \wedge T_{3}$, if $\varepsilon_{1}$ is sufficiently small.
If $\varepsilon_{1}$ is small then, by (3.79), for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{2} \wedge T_{3}\right]$,

$$
\left|\Pi\left(Y_{t}\right)-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq 2\left|Y_{t}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq 2 c_{19} \varepsilon_{1} .
$$

For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, 2 c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$, by (2.9),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle x-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{28} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.86}
\end{equation*}
$$

so, in particular,

$$
\left|\left\langle\Pi\left(Y_{T_{1}}\right)-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{28} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} .
$$

This and (3.67) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\left\langle Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right| & \leq\left|\left\langle\Pi\left(Y_{T_{1}}\right)-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right|+\left|\left\langle\Pi\left(Y_{T_{1}}\right)-Y_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right|  \tag{3.87}\\
& \leq c_{28} \varepsilon_{1}^{2}+c_{10} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} \leq c_{29} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that we assume that $A_{1}$ holds so that $T_{3} \leq T_{2}$. By (2.10), for $x \in \bar{D} \cap \mathscr{B}\left(X_{T_{1}}, c_{19} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$,

$$
\left\langle x-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq-c_{30} \varepsilon_{1}^{2}
$$

so, in view of (3.79),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle Y_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \geq-c_{30} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} \tag{3.88}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now choose the parameter $c_{6}$ in the definition of $T_{3}$ so that $-c_{6}+c_{29} \leq-2 c_{30}$. We will show that given this choice of $c_{6}$, we must have $Y_{t} \in \partial D$ for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{3}\right]$. Suppose that $Y_{t} \notin \partial D$ for $t \in\left[T_{1}, T_{3}\right]$. Then $Y_{t}-Y_{T_{1}}=B_{t}-B_{T_{1}}$ for the same range of $t$ 's. It follows from (3.87) and from the definition of $T_{3}$ that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle Y_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle & =\left\langle Y_{T_{3}}-Y_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle B_{T_{3}}-B_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle+\left\langle Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \\
& \leq-c_{6} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}+c_{29} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} \leq-2 c_{30} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This contradicts (3.88), so we conclude that $Y$ must cross $\partial D$ between times $T_{1}$ and $T_{3}$. Hence, $T_{7}$ is well defined. Since we are assuming that $A_{1}$ holds, $T_{7} \leq T_{3}=T_{6}$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{3}}\right| \leq\left|Y_{T_{7}}-Y_{T_{1}}\right|+\left|Y_{T_{1}}-Y_{T_{3}}\right| \leq 2 c_{20} \varepsilon_{1}=10 c_{4} \varepsilon_{1} . \tag{3.89}
\end{equation*}
$$

By (3.79), $\left|Y_{T_{7}}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq\left(c_{5}+5 c_{4}\right) \varepsilon_{1}$. This and (3.89) imply that the following can be derived as a special case of (3.63),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle Y_{T_{7}}-x, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 400, \tag{3.90}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(Y_{T_{7}}, 2 c_{20} \varepsilon_{1}\right)$. By the definition of $T_{3}$,

$$
\left\langle B_{T_{3}}-B_{T_{7}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq 0 .
$$

This and the fact that $Y_{T_{3}}-Y_{T_{7}}=B_{T_{3}}-B_{T_{7}}$ imply that,

$$
\left\langle Y_{T_{3}}-Y_{T_{7}}, \mathbf{n}\left(X_{T_{1}}\right)\right\rangle \leq 0 .
$$

We use this estimate and (3.90) to conclude that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{3}}, \partial D\right) \leq a_{2} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} / 400 \tag{3.91}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that we are assuming that $F_{1}$ holds. It follows from (3.66) that

$$
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\frac{Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}}{\left|Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|}\right)\right| \geq 1 / 10
$$

and, therefore,

$$
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right| \geq \varepsilon_{1} / 10
$$

By (3.74) and (3.83)

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{3}}\right)\right| & \geq\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{3}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{3}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& =\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{5}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right|-\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{7}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \geq \varepsilon_{1} / 10-c_{18} \varepsilon_{1}^{2}-c_{27} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For small $\varepsilon_{1}$, this is bounded below by $\varepsilon_{1} / 20$. Hence,

$$
\left|Y_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{3}}\right| \geq\left|\pi_{X_{T_{1}}}\left(Y_{T_{3}}-X_{T_{3}}\right)\right| \geq \varepsilon_{1} / 20
$$

This, (3.78) and (3.91) imply that $S_{k+1} \leq T_{3}$, assuming $A_{1} \cap F_{1}$ holds.
It follows from the definition of $T_{4}$ and the fact that $S_{k+1} \leq T_{3}=T_{4}$ that $\left|X_{S_{k+1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}$. This implies that $\left|\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)-X_{T_{1}}\right| \leq 2 c_{11} \varepsilon_{1}$, assuming that $\varepsilon_{1}$ is sufficiently small. Let

$$
T_{8}=\sup \left\{t \in\left[T_{1}, S_{k+1}\right]: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\} .
$$

It is routine to check that (3.68)-(3.73) hold with $X_{T_{1}}$ replaced with $\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)$, and $T_{5}$ replaced with $T_{8}$ (the values of the constants may have to be adjusted). Hence, we obtain as in (3.74) that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{S_{k+1}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right|=\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{8}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right| \leq c_{31} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J} . \tag{3.92}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, an argument analogous to that in (3.80)-(3.83) yields

$$
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{S_{k+1}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \leq c_{32} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J}
$$

This and (3.92) imply that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right|  \tag{3.93}\\
& =\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right|  \tag{3.94}\\
& =\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{S_{k+1}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}-\int_{T_{1}}^{S_{k+1}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \\
& \leq c_{33} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J} .
\end{align*}
$$

We obtain from this and (3.61),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{A_{1} \cap F_{1}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right)  \tag{3.95}\\
& \leq \sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} c_{34} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{j} 2^{-j} \leq c_{35} \varepsilon_{1}^{3}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right|=c_{35} \varepsilon_{1}^{2}|\log \varepsilon|\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

Case (ii). We will now analyze the case when $A_{1}$ does not occur. The rest of the proof is an outline only. Most steps are very similar to those in Case (i), so we omit details to save space.
Standard estimates show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(A_{1}^{c} \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{1}}\right) \leq c_{36} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J} . \tag{3.96}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that we have assumed that $X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$. Let

$$
T_{9}=\inf \left\{t \geq T_{2}: Y_{t} \in \partial D\right\}
$$

For some $c_{37}$ and $c_{38}$, we let

$$
\begin{aligned}
K & =\inf \left\{j \geq 1: \sup _{t \in\left[T_{2}, T_{9}\right]}\left|Y_{t}-Y_{T_{2}}\right| \leq \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j}\right\}, \\
T_{8} & =\inf \left\{t \geq T_{7}:\left|B_{t}-B_{T_{7}}\right| \geq c_{37} \varepsilon_{1}\right\}, \\
T_{9} & =\inf \left\{t \geq T_{7}:\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{T_{7}}\right), B_{t}-B_{T_{7}}\right\rangle \leq-c_{38} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{K}\right\}, \\
A_{2} & =\left\{T_{9} \leq T_{8}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $T_{10}=\sup \left\{t \leq T_{9}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and note that $X_{T_{9}}-Y_{T_{9}}=X_{T_{10}}-Y_{T_{10}}$. Using the fact that $X_{T_{1}} \in \partial D$ and definitions of $T_{1}, T_{2}$ and $K$, one can show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{T_{9}}\right), \frac{Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}}{\left|Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}\right|}\right\rangle\right|=\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{T_{9}}\right), \frac{Y_{T_{10}}-X_{T_{10}}}{\left|Y_{T_{10}}-X_{T_{10}}\right|}\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{39} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{K} . \tag{3.97}
\end{equation*}
$$

This implies that $\mathbf{d}\left(X_{T_{9}}, \partial D\right) \leq c_{40} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{K}$. We can repeat the argument proving (3.94), with the roles of $X$ and $Y$ interchanged and $T_{1}$ replaced by $T_{9}$, to see that if $A_{2}$ holds then $S_{k+1} \leq T_{9}$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \leq c_{41} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{K} . \tag{3.98}
\end{equation*}
$$

The angle between $\mathbf{n}\left(Y_{T_{9}}\right)$ and $\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)$ is less than $c_{42} \varepsilon_{1}$. We know from (3.67) that $\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{T_{1}}, \partial D\right) \leq$ $c_{43} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}$. These facts and (3.97) imply that

$$
\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right), \int_{T_{2}}^{T_{9}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right\rangle\right|=\left|\left\langle\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right),\left(Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}\right)-\left(Y_{T_{2}}-X_{T_{2}}\right)\right\rangle\right| \leq c_{44} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J \vee K} .
$$

Let $k_{2}$ be the largest integer such that if $K \leq k_{2}$ then for $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(Y_{T_{2}}, 2 \varepsilon_{1} 2^{K}\right)$ we have $\left\langle\mathbf{n}(x), \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right\rangle \geq 1 / 2$. Assume that $F_{2}:=\left\{K \leq k_{2}\right\}$ holds. It follows that

$$
L_{T_{9}}-L_{T_{2}} \leq 2\left\langle\int_{T_{2}}^{T_{9}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}, \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right\rangle \leq c_{45} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J \vee K}
$$

We also have $L_{T_{2}}-L_{T_{1}} \leq c_{46} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}$ by (3.72). Hence, $L_{T_{9}}-L_{T_{1}} \leq c_{47} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J \vee K}$.
For $x \in \partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(Y_{T_{2}}, 2 \varepsilon_{1} 2^{K}\right)$, we have $\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}(\mathbf{n}(x))\right| \leq c_{48} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{K}$, so

$$
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{9}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right| \leq c_{49} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{(J \vee K)+K} .
$$

By (3.82), $L_{T_{2}}^{y}-L_{T_{1}}^{y} \leq c_{50} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J}$, so

$$
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{9}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right|=\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{2}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \leq c_{51} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{J+K} .
$$

Combining the last two estimates with (3.98), we obtain,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)-\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right)\right|  \tag{3.99}\\
& =\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)-\left(Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}\right)\right)\right|+\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{T_{9}}-X_{T_{9}}\right)-\left(Y_{T_{1}}-X_{T_{1}}\right)\right)\right| \\
& \leq c_{41} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{K}+\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{9}} \mathbf{n}\left(X_{s}\right) d L_{s}\right)\right|+\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\int_{T_{1}}^{T_{2}} \mathbf{n}\left(Y_{s}\right) d L_{s}^{y}\right)\right| \leq c_{52} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{(J \vee K)+K} .
\end{align*}
$$

This implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2} \cap F_{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right)  \tag{3.100}\\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} \sum_{k=1}^{j_{0}} \mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2} \cap F_{2}} \mid J=j, K=k, \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \\
& \quad \times \mathbf{P}\left(J=j, K=k \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

By (3.67) and an estimate similar to that in Lemma 3.5 (i),

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(K=k \mid \mathscr{F}_{T_{1}}\right) \leq c_{53} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{J} \varepsilon_{1}^{-1} 2^{-k}=c_{53} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J-k} .
$$

This, (3.61) an the strong Markov property applied at $T_{1}$ yield,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(J=j, K=k \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{54} 2^{-j} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j-k}=c_{54} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{-k} . \tag{3.101}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $K \geq J$ we have $2^{(J \vee K)+K}=2^{2 K}$ so the the right hand side of (3.99) is bounded by $c_{55} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{2 K}$. This and (3.101) imply that the corresponding contribution to the expectation in (3.100) is bounded by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} \sum_{k=j}^{j_{0}} c_{54} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{-k} c_{55} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{2 k} \leq c_{56} \varepsilon_{1}^{3}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right| . \tag{3.102}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $K<J$ we have $2^{(J \vee K)+K}=2^{J+K}$ so the corresponding contribution to the expectation in (3.100) is bounded by

$$
\sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} \sum_{k=1}^{j} c_{54} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{-k} c_{55} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} 2^{j+k} \leq c_{57} \varepsilon_{1}^{3}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right| .
$$

Combining this with (3.102) yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2} \cap F_{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{58} \varepsilon_{1}^{3}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right| . \tag{3.103}
\end{equation*}
$$

The probability that $A_{2}$ does not occur, conditional on $J$ and $K$, is bounded above by $c_{59} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} 2^{K} / \varepsilon_{1}=$ $c_{59} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{K}$. If $A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2}^{c}$ holds, we use the following crude estimate,

$$
\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{1} .
$$

Therefore, using (3.101),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2}^{c}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right)  \tag{3.104}\\
& \leq \sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} \sum_{k=1}^{j_{0}} c_{54} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{-k} c_{59} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{k} c_{5} \varepsilon_{1} \leq c_{60} \varepsilon_{1}^{3}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

It remains to address the cases when $F_{1}$ or $F_{2}$ fail. The probability of $F_{1}^{c} \cap F_{2}^{c}$ is bounded by $c_{61} \varepsilon_{1}^{2}$. Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{1}^{c} \cap F_{2}^{c}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{61} \varepsilon_{1}^{2} c_{5} \varepsilon_{1}=c_{62} \varepsilon_{1}^{3} \tag{3.105}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $F_{1}$ fails but $F_{2}$ does not. we can repeat the analysis presented in Case (ii). Hence, (3.103) holds with $\mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2} \cap F_{2}}$ replaced with $\mathbf{1}_{F_{1}^{c} \cap A_{2} \cap F_{2}}$. The lemma follows from these remarks, (3.95), (3.103), (3.104) and (3.105).

Lemma 3.16. We have for some $c_{1}$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{1} .
$$

Proof. We will use modified versions of stopping times $S_{k}$ and $U_{k}$ by dropping $\sigma_{*}$ from the definition (3.1). Let $S_{0}^{*}=U_{0}^{*}=\inf \left\{t \geq 0: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and for $k \geq 1$ define

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S_{k}^{*}=\inf \left\{t \geq U_{k-1}^{*}: \mathbf{d}\left(X_{t}, \partial D\right) \vee \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{t}, \partial D\right) \leq a_{2}\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right|^{2}\right\}, \\
& U_{k}^{*}=\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}^{*}:\left|X_{t}-X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right| \vee\left|Y_{t}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right| \geq a_{1}\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Fix some $k$ and let

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{1} & =\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}^{*}:\left\langle B_{t}-B_{S_{k}^{*}}, \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right)\right)\right\rangle \leq-\left(a_{1} / 2\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right\}, \\
T_{2} & =\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}^{*}:\left\langle B_{t}-B_{S_{k}^{*}}, \mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right)\right)\right\rangle \geq\left(a_{1} / 4\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right\}, \\
T_{3} & =\inf \left\{t \geq S_{k}^{*}:\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right.}\left(B_{t}-B_{S_{k}^{*}}\right)\right| \geq\left(a_{1} / 10\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right\}, \\
A & =\left\{T_{1} \leq T_{2} \leq T_{3}\right\}, \\
\mathscr{F}_{k}^{*} & =\sigma\left\{B_{t}, t \leq S_{k}^{*}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\varepsilon=\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|$ and recall that $\left|X_{t}-Y_{t}\right|<c_{2} \varepsilon$ for $t \leq \sigma_{*}$. By Brownian scaling and the strong Markov property, $\mathbf{P}\left(A \mid \mathscr{F}_{k}^{*}\right) \geq p_{1}$ on $\left\{S_{k}^{*} \leq \sigma^{*}\right\}$, for some $p_{1}>0$ that does not depend on $\varepsilon$ or $k$. An argument similar to that in the proof of Lemma 3.8 (i) can be used to show that if $\varepsilon, a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$ are small and $A$ holds then $T_{1}<U_{k}^{*}$ and $L_{T_{1}}-L_{S_{k}^{*}}>\left(a_{1} / 4\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|$. Then $L_{U_{k}^{*}}-L_{S_{k}^{*}}>\left(a_{1} / 4\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|$, so

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(L_{U_{k}^{*}}-L_{S_{k}^{*}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{k}^{*}\right)>p_{1}\left(a_{1} / 4\right)\left|X_{S_{k}^{*}}-Y_{S_{k}^{*}}\right| .
$$

We use this estimate to see that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|Y_{S_{k}^{*}}-X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right)  \tag{3.106}\\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}-1}\left|Y_{S_{k}^{*}}-X_{S_{k}^{*}}\right|\right)+\left|Y_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}-X_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}\right| \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}-1} c_{3} \mathrm{E}\left(L_{U_{k}^{*}}-L_{S_{k}^{*}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{k}^{*}\right)\right)+\left|Y_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}-X_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}\right| \\
& \leq c_{3} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}-1}\left(L_{U_{k}^{*}}-L_{S_{k}^{*}}\right)\right)+\left|Y_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}-X_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}\right| \\
& \leq c_{3} \mathrm{E} \sigma_{*}+\left|Y_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}-X_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

It is elementary to check that for all $j$,

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(L_{j+1}-L_{j}>1 \mid \sigma\left\{B_{t}, t \leq j\right\}\right) \geq p_{2}>0 .
$$

Hence, $\sigma_{*} \leq \sigma_{1}$ is stochastically majorized by a geometric random variable with mean depending only on $D$, so

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E} \sigma_{*}<c_{4}<\infty \tag{3.107}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have $\left|X_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}-Y_{S_{m^{\prime}}^{*}}\right|<c_{2} \varepsilon$ because $S_{m^{\prime}}^{*} \leq \sigma_{*}$. We combine this, (3.106) and (3.107) to complete the proof.

Lemma 3.17. For some $c_{1}$ there exists $a_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right)$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{2}
$$

Proof. We have by Lemmas 3.13 and 3.16,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon^{2} \mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{3} \varepsilon^{2} .
$$

Lemma 3.18. For some $c_{1}$ there exists $a_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right)$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|
$$

Proof. First, we will show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)| | \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{2}\right| Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}| | \log \mid Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}} \| .\right. \tag{3.108}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall the notation from the proof of Lemma 3.15, in particular, $\varepsilon_{1}=\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|$, and note that by Lemma 3.4, $\varepsilon_{1} \leq c_{3}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|$. If $A_{1}$ occurs then $S_{k+1} \leq T_{3} \leq T_{2}$. This and definitions of $S_{k}, U_{k}, T_{2}$, $T_{3}$ and $T_{4}$ imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| & \leq\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|+\left|X_{S_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|+\left|X_{U_{k}}-X_{T_{1}}\right|+\left|X_{T_{1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right| \\
& \leq c_{4}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right| 2^{J} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, (2.12) shows that $\mid \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{s_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \leq c_{5} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{J}\right.$. We calculate as in (3.95),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\mid \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\right)\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left|\mathbf{1}_{A_{1}}\right| \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq \sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} c_{6} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j} 2^{-j} \leq c_{7} \varepsilon_{1}\left|\log \varepsilon_{1}\right| . \tag{3.109}
\end{equation*}
$$

We obtain from (3.96),

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left|\mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c}}\right| \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\mathbf{1}_{A_{1}^{c}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq \sum_{j=1}^{j_{0}} c_{8} \varepsilon_{1} 2^{j} 2^{-j} \leq c_{9} \varepsilon_{1}\right| \log \varepsilon_{1} \mid .\right.
$$

This and (3.109) prove (3.108). By (3.108) and Lemma 3.13,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{10}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{3}|\log | Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}| | .
$$

We use this estimate and Lemma 3.16 to conclude that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} c_{11} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{12} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 3.19. For some $c_{1}$ there exist $a_{0}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2} \in\left(0, a_{0}\right), \varepsilon \leq \varepsilon_{0}$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
$$

Proof. Lemmas 3.14 and 3.16 imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} c_{2} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|^{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|^{2}\right) \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} c_{3} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2}\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{4} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 3.20. For any $c_{1}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ there exist $a_{0}>0$, a random variable $\Lambda$ and $c_{2}$ such that if $\varepsilon \in\left(0, \varepsilon_{0}\right)$, $a_{1}, a_{2}<a_{0}$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then $|\Lambda| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon$, a.s., and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left|\left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{*}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}\right)-\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{C}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right|-\Lambda\right| \leq c_{2} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
$$

Proof. Note that $S_{m^{\prime}+1}=\sigma_{*}$. We have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\left(Y_{\sigma_{*}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}\right)  \tag{3.110}\\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{\mathscr { G }}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)\right)  \tag{3.111}\\
& \quad \quad+\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \ldots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall $\Theta$ from Lemma 3.12. By (2.3), Lemma 3.4 and the triangle inequality, we have the following estimate for the first sum in (3.111),

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\lvert\, \begin{array}{l}
\left|\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \ldots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \\
\leq c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \\
\leq c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mid \mathscr{C}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)\right. \\
\quad+\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
\left.\quad+\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
\quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right| \\
\quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right| \\
\quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| .
\end{array}\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

We combine this with (3.110) to obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\left(Y_{\sigma_{*}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}\right)\right|  \tag{3.112}\\
& \begin{aligned}
& \leq c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mid \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathscr{G}_{k}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)\right. \\
&+\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)+\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \quad+\left.\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \mid \\
& \quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right| \\
& \quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{C}_{k+1}\left(\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right| \\
& \quad+c_{3} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right| \\
& \quad+\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| .
\end{aligned} . \tag{3.113}
\end{align*}
$$

We need the following elementary fact about any non-negative real numbers $b_{1}, b_{2}$ and $b_{3}$. Suppose that $b_{1} \leq b_{2}+b_{3}$. Let $\Lambda=\max \left(0, b_{1}-b_{2}\right)$. Then $|\Lambda| \leq b_{3}$. Moreover, $\left|b_{1}-\Lambda\right| \leq b_{2}$. To see this, suppose that $b_{1} \geq b_{2}$. Then $\Lambda=b_{1}-b_{2}$ and $\left|b_{1}-\Lambda\right|=\left|b_{1}-\left(b_{1}-b_{2}\right)\right|=b_{2}$. If $b_{1}<b_{2}$ then $\Lambda=0$ and $\left|b_{1}-\Lambda\right|=\left|b_{1}\right|<b_{2}$. We apply these observations to $b_{1}$ equal to (3.112), $b_{2}$ equal to the sum of the terms (3.116)-(3.119), and $b_{3}$ equal to (3.113)-(3.115). To finish the proof of the lemma, it will suffice to prove that

$$
\begin{equation*}
b_{3} \leq c_{1} \varepsilon, \quad \text { a.s. } \tag{3.120}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E} b_{2} \leq c_{2} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} \tag{3.121}
\end{equation*}
$$

Fix an arbitrarily small $c_{1}>0$. By Lemma 3.4, $\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon$, for all $k$, a.s. By Lemma 3.12, if $a_{1}$ and $a_{2}$ are sufficiently small then with probability 1 ,

$$
b_{3} \leq\left(c_{1} / c_{4}\right) \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| \cdot\left|Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| .
$$

We have $\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right| \leq 1$, so a.s., $b_{3} \leq c_{1} \varepsilon$, that is, (3.120) holds true.
We estimate (3.116) using (2.3) and Lemma 3.18,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right|\right)  \tag{3.122}\\
& \leq c_{5} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\mathbf{n}\left(\Pi\left(Y_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{6} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|
\end{align*}
$$

Similarly, (2.3) and Lemma 3.19 yield the following estimate for (3.118),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right)  \tag{3.123}\\
& \leq c_{5} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)}\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k}}-X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{7} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall from Lemma 3.12 that $|\Theta| \leq c_{8}$. By (2.3) and Lemmas 3.13 and 3.16,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\Theta\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right|\right)  \tag{3.124}\\
& \leq c_{9} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}| | X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\left|\left(\left(L_{U_{k}}^{y}-L_{S_{k}}^{y}\right)-\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq c_{10} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{3}\right) \leq c_{11} \varepsilon^{2} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{12} \varepsilon^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

By Lemma 3.15,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{U_{k}}\right) \leq c_{13}\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|^{3}|\log | Y_{U_{k}}-\left.X_{U_{k}}\right|^{2} .
$$

Hence, using (2.3) and Lemmas 3.4 and 3.16,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right|\right)  \tag{3.125}\\
& \leq c_{14} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|\pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)}\left(\left(Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right)-\left(Y_{S_{k+1}}-X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq c_{15} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|^{3}|\log | Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}| |^{2}\right) \\
& \leq c_{16} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|Y_{U_{k}}-X_{U_{k}}\right|\right) \leq c_{17} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

The inequality in (3.121) follows from (3.122)-(3.125). This completes the proof of the lemma.
Recall operator $\mathscr{H}_{k}$ defined in (3.2).
Lemma 3.21. For any $c_{1}, \varepsilon_{0}>0$ there exists $a_{0}>0$ such that if $a_{1}, a_{2}<a_{0}$ and $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

Proof. We have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)  \tag{3.126}\\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{k+1}\left(\exp \left(\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)-\exp \left(\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right) \\
& \quad \circ \pi_{\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)} \mathscr{H}_{k-1} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

By (2.6),

$$
\left\|\exp \left(\left(L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)-\exp \left(\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{S_{k}}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(\Pi\left(X_{S_{k}}\right)\right)\right)\right\| \leq c_{2}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k+1}}\right| .
$$

This, (2.3) and (3.126) imply that

$$
\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{3}\left|\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k+1}}\right| .
$$

By Lemma 3.11, $\mathrm{E} \sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}}\left|L_{U_{k}}-L_{S_{k+1}}\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|$. Hence,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

Recall notation from the beginning of this section.
Lemma 3.22. We have for any $\beta_{1}<1$ and some $c_{0}$ and $c_{1}$, assuming that $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ and $\varepsilon_{*} \geq c_{0} \varepsilon$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \sum_{U_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right|\right) \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{1+\beta_{1}} .
$$

Proof. By Lemma 3.8 (iv), for every $k$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{s_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right) \leq c_{2}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{2+\beta_{1}} .
$$

This and Lemma 3.16 imply that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \sum_{U_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{U_{k} \leq \xi_{j} \leq S_{k+1}}\left(L_{S_{k+1}}-L_{\xi_{j}}\right)\left|x_{j}^{*}-\Pi\left(X_{S_{k+1}}\right)\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} c_{2}\left|X_{S_{k}}-Y_{S_{k}}\right|^{2+\beta_{1}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m^{\prime}} c_{3}\left|X_{U_{k}}-Y_{U_{k}}\right| \varepsilon^{1+\beta_{1}}\right) \leq c_{4} \varepsilon^{1+\beta_{1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For the notation used in the following lemma and its proof, see the beginning of this section.
Lemma 3.23. We have for any $\beta<1$, some $c_{0}$ and $c_{1}$, assuming that $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ and $\varepsilon_{*} \geq c_{0} \varepsilon$,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left|\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{1+\beta} .
$$

Proof. We will follow closely the proof of Lemma 2.13 in [BL]. We will write $\mathscr{S}_{i}=\mathscr{S}\left(x_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right)=\mathscr{S}\left(x_{i}^{*}\right)$, $\pi_{i}=\pi_{x_{i}^{\prime \prime}}=\pi_{x_{i}^{*}}$. Recall that $m^{\prime \prime}=m^{*}$. We have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{J}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \\
& =\left(e^{\Delta \ell_{m^{*}}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{m^{*}}}-e^{\left(\ell_{m^{*}+1}^{*}-\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{m^{*}}}\right) \pi_{m^{*}} \circ \mathscr{\mathscr { m }}_{m^{\prime \prime}-1} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{J}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right) \\
& \quad+\sum_{i=1}^{m^{*}} e^{\Delta \ell_{m^{*}}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{m^{*}}} \pi_{m^{*}} \cdots e^{\Delta \ell_{i+1}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{i+1}} \pi_{i+1} \circ \\
& \quad\left(e^{\left(\ell_{i+1}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i}} \pi_{i} e^{\Delta \ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}-e^{\Delta \ell_{i}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{i}} \pi_{i} e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}\right) \circ  \tag{3.127}\\
& \quad \pi_{i-1} e^{\Delta \ell_{i-2}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{i-2} \cdots e^{\Delta \ell_{1}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{1}} \pi_{1} e^{\Delta \ell_{0}^{\prime} \mathscr{S}_{0}} \pi_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)} \\
& \quad+\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{1}\left(e^{\left(\ell_{1}^{*}-\ell_{0}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{0}}-e^{\Delta \ell_{0}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{0}}\right) \pi_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

By virtue of (2.3) and (2.4), the last term is bounded by a constant multiple of $\left|\ell_{1}^{*}-\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right|$. Since $\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime} \geq \ell_{1}^{*}, \mathbf{E}\left|\ell_{1}^{*}-\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right|=\varepsilon \mathbf{E}\left(\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime}-\ell_{1}^{*}\right)$. By the strong Markov property applied at $\xi_{1}$ and Lemma 3.8 (ii), $\mathrm{E}\left(\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime}-\ell_{1}^{*}\right) \leq c_{2} \varepsilon$. Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{1}\left(e^{\left(\ell_{1}^{*}-\ell_{0}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{0}}-e^{\Delta \ell_{0}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{0}}\right) \pi_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right) \leq c_{3} \mathbf{E}\left|\ell_{1}^{*}-\ell_{1}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon^{2} \tag{3.128}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have $\ell_{m^{*}+1}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{m^{*}+1}^{*}=1$, so by (2.3) and (2.4), the first term on the right hand side of (3.127) is bounded by a constant multiple of $\left|\ell_{m^{*}}^{*}-\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right|$. We have $\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime} \geq \ell_{m^{*}}^{*}$ so $\mathbf{E}\left|\ell_{m^{*}}^{*}-\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right| \leq$ $\varepsilon \mathrm{E}\left(1-\ell_{m^{*}}^{*}\right)$. The following estimate can be proved just like (3.10). We have for every $x \in \partial D$ and $b>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{5} / b \leq H^{x}(|e(0)-e(\zeta)| \geq b) \leq c_{6} / b . \tag{3.129}
\end{equation*}
$$

This and the exit system formula (2.16) imply that $1-\ell_{1}^{*}$ is stochastically majorized by an exponential random variable with mean $c_{7} \varepsilon$, so $\mathrm{E}\left(1-\ell_{1}^{*}\right) \leq c_{7} \varepsilon$. Hence

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\left(e^{\Delta \ell_{m^{*}}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{m^{*}}}-e^{\left(\ell_{m^{*}+1}^{*}-\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{m^{*}}}\right) \pi_{m^{*}} \circ \mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}-1} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right)  \tag{3.130}\\
& \leq c_{8} \mathrm{E}\left|\ell_{m^{*}}^{*}-\ell_{m^{*}}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right| \leq c_{9} \varepsilon^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

The compositions before and after the parentheses in (3.127) in the summation are uniformly bounded in operator norm by (2.3), so we need only estimate the sum

$$
\sum_{i=0}^{m^{*}} \|\left(e^{\left(\ell_{i+1}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i}} \pi_{i} e^{\Delta \ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}-e^{\Delta \ell_{i}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{i}} \pi_{i} e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i-1}} \|\right.
$$

Using the fact that $\pi_{i}$ commutes with $\mathscr{S}_{i}$, we can rewrite the $i$-th term in this sum as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|e^{\Delta \ell_{i}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{i}} \circ \pi_{i} \circ\left(e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i}}-e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}\right) e^{\Delta \ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}\right\| \\
& \quad \leq\left\|e^{\Delta \ell_{i}^{*} \mathscr{S}_{i}}\right\|\left\|e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i}}-e^{\left(\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right) \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}\right\|\left\|e^{\Delta \ell_{i-1}^{\prime \prime} \mathscr{S}_{i-1}}\right\| .
\end{aligned}
$$

From (2.3) and (2.5), this last expression is bounded by $c_{10}\left|\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|x_{i}^{\prime \prime}-x_{i-1}^{\prime \prime}\right|$. By Lemma 3.22, for any $\beta<1$,

$$
\mathrm{E} \sum_{i=1}^{m^{*}}\left|\ell_{i}^{*}-\ell_{i}^{\prime \prime}\right|\left|x_{i}^{\prime \prime}-x_{i-1}^{\prime \prime}\right| \leq c_{11} \varepsilon^{1+\beta}
$$

This combined with (3.128) and (3.130) yields the lemma.
Once again, we ask the reader to consult the beginning of this section concerning notation used in the next lemma and its proof.

Lemma 3.24. Suppose that $\varepsilon_{*}=c_{0} \varepsilon$, where $c_{0}$ is as in Lemma 3.23. For some $c_{1}$, if we assume that $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ then,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left|\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{1} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}|\log \varepsilon|
$$

Proof. Note that

$$
\left.\mathscr{H}_{k}=\exp \left(\Delta \ell_{k}^{\prime}\right) \mathscr{S}\left(x_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right) \pi_{x_{k}^{\prime}} .
$$

Let $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}, x_{k}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m+1}$ be the sequence containing all the distinct elements of the union of $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime}, x_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m^{\prime}+1}$ and $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}, x_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m^{\prime \prime}+1}$. We will explain how the sequence $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}, x_{k}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m+1}$ is ordered but first we note that $\ell_{k}^{\prime}$ 's need not be distinct, and neither do $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime \prime}$ 's, and, moreover, some $\ell_{k}^{\prime}$ 's may be equal to some $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime \prime}$ s. We order the sequence $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}, x_{k}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m+1}$ in such a way that
(i) $\ell_{k} \leq \ell_{k+1}$ for all $k$.
(ii) If $\ell_{k_{1}}=\ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime}, \ell_{k_{2}}=\ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime}, \ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime}=L_{S_{j_{1}}}, \ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime}=L_{S_{j_{2}}}$, and $S_{j_{1}}<S_{j_{2}}$ then $k_{1}<k_{2}$.
(iii) If $\ell_{k_{1}}=\ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime \prime}, \ell_{k_{2}}=\ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime \prime}, \ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime \prime}=\lambda\left(\ell_{j_{3}}^{*}\right), \ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime \prime}=\lambda\left(\ell_{j_{4}}^{*}\right)$, and $\ell_{j_{3}}^{*}<\ell_{j_{4}}^{*}$ then $k_{1}<k_{2}$.
(iv) If $\left(\ell_{k_{1}}, x_{k_{1}}\right)=\left(\ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime}, x_{j_{1}}^{\prime}\right),\left(\ell_{k_{2}}, x_{k_{2}}\right)=\left(\ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime \prime}, x_{j_{2}}^{\prime \prime}\right)$ and $\ell_{j_{1}}^{\prime}=\ell_{j_{2}}^{\prime \prime}$ then $k_{1}<k_{2}$.

It is easy to check that the above conditions define one and only one ordering of $\left\{\left(\ell_{k}, x_{k}\right)\right\}_{0 \leq k \leq m+1}$.
We introduce the following shorthand notations, $\Delta_{i}=\ell_{i+1}-\ell_{i}$,

$$
\begin{array}{rlrl}
\bar{x}_{i} & =\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{i}\right), & \tilde{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{i}\right), \\
\overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i} & =\overline{\mathscr{S}}\left(\bar{x}_{i}\right), & & \widetilde{\mathscr{S}}_{i}=\mathscr{S}\left(\widetilde{x}_{i}\right), \\
\bar{\pi}_{i} & =\pi_{\bar{x}_{i}}, & & \tilde{\pi}_{i}=\pi_{\tilde{x}_{i}} .
\end{array}
$$

Observing that $\bar{\pi}_{0} \tilde{\pi}_{0}=\bar{\pi}_{0}$ and $\tilde{\pi}_{m+1} \mathscr{\mathscr { F }}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)=\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)$, we have,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{\mathscr { m }}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{\mathscr { G }}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=0}^{m} e^{\Delta_{m}} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{m} \bar{\pi}_{m} \cdots e^{\Delta_{i+1}} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i+1} \bar{\pi}_{i+1}\left(e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}} \bar{\pi}_{i}-\tilde{\pi}_{i+1} e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{i}}\right) \tilde{\pi}_{i} \cdots e^{\Delta_{1} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{1}} \tilde{\pi}_{1} e^{\Delta_{0} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{0}} \widetilde{\pi}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

By (2.3), the compositions of operators before and after the parentheses in the summation above are uniformly bounded in operator norm by a constant. Therefore,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{\mathscr { G }}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right|  \tag{3.131}\\
& \quad \leq c_{2} \sum_{i=0}^{m}\left\|\bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ\left(e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}} \circ \bar{\pi}_{i}-\widetilde{\pi}_{i+1} \circ e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{A}}_{i}}\right) \circ \widetilde{\pi}_{i}\right\|\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

Using the fact that $\overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}$ and $\bar{\pi}_{i}$ commute, as do $\widetilde{\mathscr{S}}_{i}$ and $\widetilde{\pi}_{i}$, we obtain,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ\left(e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i} \circ \bar{\pi}_{i}-\tilde{\pi}_{i+1} \circ e^{\Delta_{i}} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{i}}\right) \circ \tilde{\pi}_{i}  \tag{3.132}\\
& =\bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ \bar{\pi}_{i} \circ\left(e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}}-e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{T}}_{i}}\right) \circ \widetilde{\pi}_{i}+\bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ\left(\bar{\pi}_{i}-\tilde{\pi}_{i+1}\right) \circ \tilde{\pi}_{i} \circ e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{S}}_{i}} .
\end{align*}
$$

We will deal with each of these terms separately.
For the first term, we have by (2.5),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ \bar{\pi}_{i} \circ\left(e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}}-e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{S}_{i}}}\right) \circ \widetilde{\pi}_{i}\right\| \leq\left\|e^{\Delta_{i} \overline{\mathscr{S}}_{i}}-e^{\Delta_{i} \tilde{\mathscr{F}}_{i}}\right\| \leq c_{3} \Delta_{i}\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| . \tag{3.133}
\end{equation*}
$$

For the second term on the right hand side of (3.132), Lemma 2.2 and (2.3) allow us to conclude that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\bar{\pi}_{i+1} \circ\left(\bar{\pi}_{i}-\widetilde{\pi}_{i+1}\right) \circ \tilde{\pi}_{i} \circ e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{i}}\right\| \leq c_{4}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|+\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\tilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|\right)\left\|e^{\Delta_{i} \widetilde{\mathscr{F}}_{i}}\right\| \\
& \quad \leq c_{5}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|+\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\tilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|\right) . \tag{3.134}
\end{align*}
$$

We will now analyze (3.133). Suppose that $\Delta_{i}>0$ and $\bar{x}_{i} \neq \tilde{x}_{i}$. Let $j$ and $k$ be defined by $\bar{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)$.
Suppose that $\ell_{i}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}=\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}$. Then, by our ordering of $\ell_{r}$ 's, $\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{i}$, so $\Delta_{i}=0$. For the same reason, we have $\Delta_{i}=0$ if any of the following conditions holds: $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{i}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}$ or $\ell_{i}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}$. For this reason we consider only sharp versions of the corresponding inequalities in (3.135)-(3.138) below.

We have assumed that $\bar{x}_{i} \neq \widetilde{x}_{i}$ so one of the following four events holds,

$$
\begin{align*}
& F_{i}^{1}=\left\{\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{i}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}, \xi_{k}<S_{j} \leq t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}\right\},  \tag{3.135}\\
& F_{i}^{2}=\left\{\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{i}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}, t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}<S_{j} \leq \xi_{k+1}\right\},  \tag{3.136}\\
& F_{i}^{3}=\left\{\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{i}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}, S_{j}<\xi_{k} \leq U_{j} \leq S_{j+1}\right\},  \tag{3.137}\\
& F_{i}^{4}=\left\{\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{i}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}, S_{j}<U_{j} \leq \xi_{k} \leq S_{j+1}\right\} . \tag{3.138}
\end{align*}
$$

If $F_{i}^{1}$ holds then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\{\xi_{k} \leq S_{j} \leq t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}\right\} \cap\left\{\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|>a\right\} \subset \bigcup_{1 \leq r \leq m}\left\{\sup _{\xi_{r}<t<t_{r+1}^{\prime \prime}}\left|x_{r}^{\prime \prime}-X_{t}\right|>a\right\} . \tag{3.139}
\end{equation*}
$$

This and Lemma 3.6 yield,

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathbf{E}\left(\sum_{i=0}^{m} \Delta_{i}\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1}}\right) & \leq \mathbf{E}\left(\left(\max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*}} \sup _{\xi_{k}<t<t_{k+1}^{*}}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|\right) \sum_{i=0}^{m} \Delta_{i}\right)  \tag{3.140}\\
& =\mathbf{E}\left(\max _{0 \leq k \leq m^{*}} \sup _{\xi_{k}<t<t_{k+1}^{*}}\left|x_{k}^{*}-X_{t}\right|\right) \leq c_{6} \varepsilon^{1 / 3}=c_{7} \varepsilon^{1 / 3} .
\end{align*}
$$

If $F_{i}^{2}$ holds then $\Delta_{i}=0$, because $X$ does not hit $\partial D$ in the interval ( $t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}, \xi_{k+1}$ ), and, therefore, the local time $L_{t}$ does not increase on this time interval. Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=0}^{m} \Delta_{i}\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{2}}=0 \tag{3.141}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $F_{i}^{3}$ holds, the definition of $U_{j}$ implies that $\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \leq c_{8} \varepsilon$. Thus

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=0}^{m} \Delta_{i}\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{3}} \leq \sum_{i=0}^{m} c_{8} \Delta_{i} \varepsilon=c_{8} \varepsilon . \tag{3.142}
\end{equation*}
$$

Suppose that $F_{i}^{4}$ occurred. It follows from the condition $U_{j} \leq \xi_{k} \leq S_{j+1}$ and the definition of $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}$ that $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}$. We have already shown that in this case, $\Delta_{i}=0$. Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=0}^{m} \Delta_{i}\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{4}}=0 \tag{3.143}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we will consider the right hand side of (3.134). We start our discussion with the terms of the form $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right|$. Recall that we have defined $j$ and $k$ by $\bar{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)$. We will consider all possibilities listed in (3.135)-(3.138). If $\Delta_{i}=0$ then $\ell_{i}=\ell_{i+1}$ and $\bar{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{i}\right)=$ $\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{i+1}\right)=\bar{x}_{i+1}$. It follows that in this case, $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right|=0$. Hence, we can limit ourselves to (3.135)-(3.138), with sharp inequalities in the definitions.
Suppose that $F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}$ occurred. Then $\xi_{k}<S_{j}, \bar{x}_{i}=X_{S_{j}}$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i}=X_{\xi_{k}}$. By Lemma 3.8 (iii) and the strong Markov property applied at $\xi_{k}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(\left|X_{S_{j}}-X_{\xi_{k}}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right)  \tag{3.144}\\
& \leq c_{9}\left|\log \mathbf{d}\left(Y_{\xi_{k}}, D\right)\right|\left(\mathbf{d}\left(Y_{\xi_{k}}, D\right)+\varepsilon^{3}\right) \leq c_{10} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|
\end{align*}
$$

We have $\bar{x}_{i+1}=X_{t}$ for some $t \in\left(S_{j}, S_{j+1}\right]$. By Lemma 3.5 (ii), the strong Markov property applied at the stopping time $R_{1}=\inf \left\{t \geq S_{j}: X_{t} \in \partial D\right\}$ and Lemma 3.8 (iii),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{j}}\right) \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sup _{S_{j} \leq t \leq S_{j+1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{S_{j}}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{j}}\right)  \tag{3.145}\\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sup _{S_{j} \leq t \leq R_{1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{S_{j}}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{j}}\right)+\mathrm{E}\left(\sup _{R_{1} \leq t \leq S_{j+1}}\left|X_{t}-X_{R_{1}}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{j}}\right) \\
& \leq c_{11} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| .
\end{align*}
$$

It follows from this and (3.144) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right)  \tag{3.146}\\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{S_{j}}\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right) \leq c_{12} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

By (3.129) and the exit system formula (2.16), the expected value of $m^{*}$ is bounded by $c_{13} / \varepsilon$. It follows from this estimate and (3.146) that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}}\right) & \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m^{*}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{1} \cup F_{i}^{2}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq c_{14} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon|^{2} . \tag{3.147}
\end{align*}
$$

Next suppose that $F_{i}^{3}$ occurred. Then $\bar{x}_{i}=X_{S_{j}}$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i}=X_{\xi_{k}}$. Since $\xi_{k} \leq U_{j}$, we have $\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \leq c_{15} \varepsilon$. As in the previous case, we have $\bar{x}_{i+1}=X_{t}$ for some $t \in\left(S_{j}, S_{j+1}\right]$, so we can use estimate (3.145). It follows that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{3}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right) \leq c_{16} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

The following estimate is analogous to (3.147),

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{3}}\right) & \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m^{*}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{3}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right)\right) \\
& \leq c_{17} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.148}
\end{align*}
$$

We have already shown that if $F_{i}^{4}$ holds then $\Delta_{i}=0$ and, therefore, $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right|=0$. Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{4}}\right)=0 . \tag{3.149}
\end{equation*}
$$

We continue our discussion of the right hand side of (3.134). We now consider the terms of the form $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right|$. The overall structure of our argument is similar to that used to analyze the terms of the form $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\bar{x}_{i}\right|\left|\bar{x}_{i}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|$.
Suppose that $\bar{x}_{i+1} \neq \widetilde{x}_{i+1}$. Let $j$ and $k$ be defined by $\bar{x}_{i+1}=\gamma^{\prime}\left(\ell_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i+1}=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)$. We have assumed that $\bar{x}_{i+1} \neq \tilde{x}_{i+1}$ so one of the following four events holds,

$$
\begin{align*}
& F_{i}^{5}=\left\{\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}, \xi_{k}<S_{j} \leq t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}\right\},  \tag{3.150}\\
& F_{i}^{6}=\left\{\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}, t_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}<S_{j} \leq \xi_{k+1}\right\},  \tag{3.151}\\
& F_{i}^{7}=\left\{\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}, S_{j}<\xi_{k} \leq U_{j} \leq S_{j+1}\right\},  \tag{3.152}\\
& F_{i}^{8}=\left\{\ell_{j}^{\prime}<\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}<\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}, S_{j}<U_{j} \leq \xi_{k} \leq S_{j+1}\right\} . \tag{3.153}
\end{align*}
$$

Suppose that $\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}$. Then because of the way we ordered $\left(\ell_{i}, x_{i}\right)$, we have $\left(\ell_{i}, x_{i}\right)=\left(\ell_{j}^{\prime}, x_{j}^{\prime}\right)$ and $\left(\ell_{i+1}, x_{i+1}\right)=\left(\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}, x_{k}^{\prime \prime}\right)$. Therefore $\ell_{i}=\ell_{i+1}$. It follows that $\tilde{x}_{i}=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{i}\right)=\gamma^{\prime \prime}\left(\ell_{i+1}\right)=\tilde{x}_{i+1}$. In this case, $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\tilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right|=0$. We can reach the same conclusion in the same way in case
we have $\ell_{k+1}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{j}^{\prime}$ or $\ell_{i+1}=\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}$. Hence, we can limit ourselves to (3.150)-(3.153), with sharp inequalities in the definitions.
Suppose that $F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}$ occurred. Then $\bar{x}_{i+1}=X_{S_{j}}$ and $\widetilde{x}_{i+1}=X_{\xi_{k}}$. The following is a version of (3.144),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right) \leq c_{18} \varepsilon|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.154}
\end{equation*}
$$

We have $\widetilde{x}_{i}=X_{t}$ for some $t \in\left[\xi_{k-1}, \xi_{k}\right)$, so by Lemma 3.7 and the strong Markov property applied at $\xi_{k-1}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right) \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sup _{\xi_{k-1} \leq t \leq \xi_{k}}\left|X_{t}-X_{\xi_{k-1}}\right| \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right) \leq c_{19} \varepsilon_{*}^{1 / 3}=c_{19} c_{0}^{1 / 3} \varepsilon^{1 / 3} \tag{3.155}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from this and (3.154) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathbf{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right)  \tag{3.156}\\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k}}\right) \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right) \leq c_{20} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}|\log \varepsilon| .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that the expected value of $m^{*}$ is bounded by $c_{13} / \varepsilon$. It follows from this and (3.156) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m^{*}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{5} \cup F_{i}^{6}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right)\right) \leq c_{21} \varepsilon^{1 / 3}|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.157}
\end{align*}
$$

Next suppose that $F_{i}^{7}$ occurred. Then $\bar{x}_{i+1}=X_{S_{j}}$ and $\tilde{x}_{i+1}=X_{\xi_{k}}$. Since $\xi_{k} \leq U_{j}$, we have $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right| \leq c_{22} \varepsilon$. As in the previous case, we have $\tilde{x}_{i}=X_{t}$ for some $t \in\left[\xi_{k-1}, \xi_{k}\right]$, so we can use estimate (3.155). It follows that

$$
\mathbf{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{7}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right) \leq c_{23} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}
$$

The following estimate is analogous to (3.157)

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\tilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{7}}\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m^{*}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\tilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{7}} \mid \mathscr{F}_{\xi_{k-1}}\right)\right) \leq c_{24} \varepsilon^{1 / 3} . \tag{3.158}
\end{align*}
$$

Suppose that $F_{i}^{8}$ occurred. It follows from the condition $U_{j} \leq \xi_{k} \leq S_{j+1}$ and the definition of $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}$ that $\ell_{k}^{\prime \prime}=\ell_{j+1}^{\prime}$. We have already argued that in this case, $\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right|=0$. Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{k=0}^{m}\left|\bar{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i+1}\right|\left|\widetilde{x}_{i+1}-\widetilde{x}_{i}\right| \mathbf{1}_{F_{i}^{8}}=0 \tag{3.159}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that $\left|X_{0}-Y_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$. The estimates in (3.140), (3.141), (3.142), (3.143), (3.147), (3.148), (3.149), (3.157), (3.158) and (3.159) are all less than or equal to $c_{25} \varepsilon^{1 / 3}|\log \varepsilon|$. We combine these remarks with (3.131)-(3.134) to conclude that,

$$
\mathbf{E}\left|\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{26} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}|\log \varepsilon| .
$$

Proof of Theorem 3.1. Suppose that $\left|Y_{0}-X_{0}\right|=\varepsilon$ and $\varepsilon_{*}=c_{0} \varepsilon$, where $c_{0}$ is as in Lemma 3.23. Consider an arbitrarily small $c_{1}>0$ let $\Lambda$ be the random variable in the statement of Lemma 3.20. According to that lemma, for all sufficiently small $\varepsilon>0$, we have a.s.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\Lambda|<c_{1} \varepsilon \tag{3.160}
\end{equation*}
$$

By the triangle inequality,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{*}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}\right)-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right|  \tag{3.161}\\
& \leq|\Lambda|+\left|\left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{1}}-X_{\sigma_{1}}\right)-\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right|-\Lambda\right| \\
& \quad+\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \\
& \quad+\left|\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{J}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \\
& \quad+\left|\mathscr{\mathscr { m }}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \\
& :=|\Lambda|+\Xi .
\end{align*}
$$

By Lemma 3.20,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left|\left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{*}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}\right)-\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right|-\Lambda\right| \leq c_{2} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon|^{2} . \tag{3.162}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Lemma 3.21,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left|\mathscr{G}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{G}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{3} \varepsilon^{2}|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.163}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 3.24 implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left|\mathscr{H}_{m^{\prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{H}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{g}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{4} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.164}
\end{equation*}
$$

Lemma 3.23 yields for any $\beta<1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{E}\left|\mathscr{F}_{m^{\prime \prime}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{g}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(Y_{0}-X_{0}\right)\right| \leq c_{5} \varepsilon^{1+\beta} . \tag{3.165}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (3.162)-(3.165), and using the definition of $\Xi$ in (3.161), we see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E} \Xi \leq c_{6} \varepsilon^{4 / 3}|\log \varepsilon| . \tag{3.166}
\end{equation*}
$$

Fix some $\beta_{1} \in(1,4 / 3)$ and $\beta_{2} \in\left(0,4 / 3-\beta_{1}\right)$. By (3.166) and Chebyshev's inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbf{P}\left(\Xi>c_{7} \varepsilon^{\beta_{1}}\right) \leq c_{8} \varepsilon^{\beta_{2}} . \tag{3.167}
\end{equation*}
$$

Fix an arbitrary $b>1$ and $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$ with $|\mathbf{v}|=1$. We apply the last estimate to a sequence of processes $Y=X^{z_{0}+\varepsilon v}$ with $\varepsilon=b^{-k}, k \geq k_{0}$, for some fixed large $k_{0}$. We obtain

$$
\mathbf{P}\left(\Xi>c_{7} b^{-k \beta_{1}}\right) \leq c_{8} b^{-k \beta_{2}}, \quad k \geq k_{0} .
$$

Since $\sum_{k \geq k_{0}} c_{8} b^{-k \beta_{2}}<\infty$, the Borel-Cantelli Lemma shows that only a finite number of events $\{\Xi>$ $\left.c_{7} b^{-k \beta_{1}}\right\}$ occur. This is the same as saying that only a finite number of events $\left\{\Xi / b^{-k}>c_{7} b^{-k\left(\beta_{1}-1\right)}\right\}$ occur. We combine this fact with $(3.160)$ and (3.161) to see that for any $c_{1}>0$, a.s.,

$$
\limsup _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right| \leq c_{1} .
$$

Since $c_{1}$ is arbitrarily small, we have in fact, a.s.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right|=0 . \tag{3.168}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is easy to see that the last formula holds for all $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$, not only those with $|\mathbf{v}|=1$.
Consider an arbitrary compact set $K \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$. Let $c_{9}$ be the same constant as $c_{1}$ in the statement of Lemma 3.4. It follows easily from (2.3) that $\left\|\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\right\| \leq c_{10}$, a.s. Fix any $c_{11}>0$ and find $\mathbf{w}_{1}, \ldots, \mathbf{w}_{j_{1}} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$ such that for every $\mathbf{v} \in K$ there exists $j=j(\mathbf{v})$ such that $\left|\mathbf{v}-\mathbf{w}_{j}\right|<c_{11} /\left(2\left(c_{9}+c_{10}\right)\right)$. Note that $\left|\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}\right)-\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{w}_{j(\mathbf{v})}\right)\right|<b^{-k} c_{11} /\left(2 c_{9}\right)$ and, in view of (3.168),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{1 \leq j \leq j_{1}}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{w}_{j}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(\mathbf{w}_{j}\right)\right|=0 . \tag{3.169}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Lemma 3.4, for $\mathbf{v} \in K$ and $j=j(\mathbf{v})$, a.s.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{w}_{j}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}\right| \leq c_{9}\left|\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}\right)-\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{w}_{j}\right)\right| / b^{-k} \leq c_{11} / 2 \tag{3.170}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\left|\mathbf{v}-\mathbf{w}_{j}\right|<c_{11} /\left(2 c_{10}\right)$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}\left(\mathbf{w}_{j(\mathbf{v})}\right)-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right| \leq c_{11} / 2 \tag{3.171}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (3.169)-(3.171) yields a.s.,

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right| \leq c_{11} .
$$

Since $c_{11}>0$ is arbitrarily small, we have a.s.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right|=0 . \tag{3.172}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $c_{12}=\sup \{|\mathbf{v}| \in K\}$. For $\varepsilon \in\left[b^{-k}, b^{-k+1}\right)$, we have,

$$
\left|\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}\right)-\left(z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}\right)\right| / \varepsilon \leq c_{12}(1-1 / b) .
$$

Hence, by Lemma 3.4, a.s.,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}\right| \\
& \leq\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}-\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}\right|+\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}-\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}\right| \\
& \leq(1-1 / b)\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}\right|+c_{9}\left|\left(z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}\right)-\left(z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}\right)\right| / \varepsilon \\
& \leq(1-1 / b)\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}\right|+c_{9} c_{12}(1-1 / b) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\varepsilon_{*}=c_{0} b^{-k}$, where $k$ is defined by $\varepsilon \in\left[b^{-k}, b^{-k+1}\right.$ ). The last formula and (3.172) yield,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \limsup _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0}\left|\frac{X_{\mathbf{v} \in K}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right| \\
& \leq(1-1 / b) \limsup _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+b^{-k} \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{b^{-k}}\right|+c_{9} c_{12}(1-1 / b) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\varepsilon^{*}=c_{0} \varepsilon$. We can take $b>1$ arbitrarily close to 1 , so, a.s.,

$$
\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{*}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{*}}}{\varepsilon}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right|=0 .
$$

Recall the definition of $\sigma_{*}$ from the beginning of this section. We let $k_{*} \rightarrow \infty$ to see that, a.s.,

$$
\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\frac{X_{\sigma_{1}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{1}}}{\varepsilon}-\mathscr{I}_{m^{*}} \circ \cdots \circ \mathscr{I}_{0}(\mathbf{v})\right|=0
$$

We combine this with Theorem 2.5 to complete the proof of the theorem.
Proof of Corollary 3.2. According to Theorem 3.1, for every $r>0$ and compact set $K \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$, we have $\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}\right|=0$, a.s. By Fubini's Theorem, with probability 1 , for almost all $r>0$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}-X_{\sigma_{r}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{r} \mathbf{v}\right|=0 . \tag{3.173}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall the definitions of $\mathscr{E}_{r}, \mathbf{v}_{r}$ and $\mathscr{A}_{r}$ from Section 2.3. Let $\mathscr{E}_{r_{1}, r_{2}}=\left\{e_{s}: \sigma_{r_{1}} \leq s<\sigma_{r_{2}}\right\}$ and define $\mathbf{v}_{r_{1}, r_{2}}$ and $\mathscr{A}_{r_{1}, r_{2}}$ relative to $\mathscr{E}_{r_{1}, r_{2}}$ in the same way as $\mathscr{A}_{r}$ was defined relative to $\mathscr{E}_{r}$ and $\mathbf{v}_{r}$.
Fix any $t>0$ and let $y_{0}=X_{t}^{z_{0}}$ and $Y_{s}^{x}=X_{t+s}^{x}$ for $s \geq 0$. Let $\mathbf{w}$ be defined relative to $\mathbf{v}$ by $y_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{w}=X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{v}}$. By the Markov property applied at time $t$, Theorem 3.1 and (3.173) hold for the flow $\left\{Y_{s}^{*}, s \geq 0\right\}$ in place of the flow $\left\{X_{s}^{\prime}, s \geq 0\right\}$. In other words, if $\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime}=\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}, L_{t}+r}$ and $\sigma_{r}^{\prime}=\sigma_{L_{t}+r}-t$ then with probability 1 , for almost all $r>0$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{r}^{\prime}}^{y_{0}+\varepsilon \mathbf{w}}-Y_{\sigma_{r}^{\prime}}^{y_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}\right|=0 . \tag{3.174}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that for any sequence $\mathbf{v}_{n} \in K, n \geq 1$, there exists $\mathbf{v}_{*} \in K$ such that a subsequence of $\mathbf{v}_{n}$ converges to $\mathbf{v}_{*}$, by compactness of $K$.
Suppose that it is not true that $\lim _{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \sup _{\mathbf{v} \in K}\left|\left(X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon v}-X_{t}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathrm{v}\right|=0$ with probability 1. It will suffice to show that this assumption leads to a contradiction. The assumption implies that we can find $c_{1}, p_{1}>0, \varepsilon_{n}>0$ for $n \geq 1, \mathbf{v}_{*} \in K$, and $\mathbf{v}_{n} \in K$ for $n \geq 1$, such that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \varepsilon_{n}=0, \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathbf{v}_{n}=\mathbf{v}_{*}$, and with probability greater than $p_{1}$ we have $\liminf f_{n}\left|\left(X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon_{n} \mathbf{v}_{n}}-X_{t}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n}-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n}\right|>c_{1}$. Let $A_{1}$ be the event defined by the last formula.
Let $\pi_{\mathbb{H}}$ denote the orthogonal projection on an ( $n-1$ )-dimensional hyperplane $\mathbb{H}$. We can choose $\mathbb{H}$ so that for some $c_{2}>0$ and subsequence $n_{k}$, we have on the event $A_{1}$, $\left|\pi_{\mathbb{H}}\left(\left(X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}}-X_{t}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n_{k}}\right)-\pi_{\mathbb{H}} \circ \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right|>c_{2}$. Let $\mathbf{w}_{k}=\left(X_{t}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}}-X_{t}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n_{k}}$ so that the last formula can be written as $\left|\pi_{\mathbb{H}}\left(\mathbf{w}_{k}\right)-\pi_{\mathbb{H}} \circ \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right|>c_{2}$. Since $D$ is a bounded domain with $C^{2}$ boundary, there exists $x \in \partial D$ such that the tangent hyperplane at $x$ is parallel to $\mathbb{H}$, so we can assume that $\pi_{\mathbb{H}}=\pi_{x}$. There exist $r_{1}>0$ and $c_{3} \in\left(0, c_{2}\right)$ such that for $y \in M:=\partial D \cap \mathscr{B}\left(x, r_{1}\right)$, we have on the event $A_{1},\left|\pi_{y}\left(\mathbf{w}_{k}\right)-\pi_{y} \circ \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right|>c_{3}$.
Let $T=\inf \left\{s>t: X_{s}^{z_{0}} \in \partial D\right\}$ and $A_{2}=A_{1} \cap\left\{X_{T}^{z_{0}} \in M\right\}$. By the support theorem for Brownian motion and the Markov property at time $t$, there exists $p_{2}>0$ such that $\mathbf{P}\left(A_{2}\right)>p_{2}$. If $A_{2}$ holds then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}}}\left(\mathbf{w}_{k}\right)-\pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}}} \circ \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right|>c_{3} . \tag{3.175}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from the definition of $\mathscr{A}_{r}$ and $\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime}$ that $\lim _{r \downarrow 0}\left\|\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime}-\pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}}}\right\|=0$ and $\lim _{r \downarrow 0} \| \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}+r}-\pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}}}$ o $\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \|=0$. The rate of convergence to 0 may depend on the trajectory of the flow $X$. Let $r_{2}>0$ and $p_{3}>0$ be so small that with probability greater than $p_{3}$ the event $A_{2}$ holds and

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\left|\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}_{k}-\pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}}}\left(\mathbf{w}_{k}\right)\right| \leq c_{3} / 4,  \tag{3.176}\\
\mid \pi_{X_{T}^{z_{0}} \circ \mathscr{A}_{L_{t}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}+r} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}} \mid \leq c_{3} / 4,} .
\end{array}
$$

for $r \in\left(0, r_{2}\right)$ and $k \geq 1$. Let $A_{3}$ be the event that the last inequalities in (3.176) hold and $A_{2}$ holds. Combining (3.175) and (3.176), we see that on the event $A_{3}$ we have $\left|\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}_{k}-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}+r} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right| \geq c_{3} / 2$ for $r \in\left(0, r_{2}\right)$ and $k \geq 1$.
By (3.173) and (3.174), with probability 1 , there exist some $r \in\left(0, r_{2}\right)$ such that,

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|\left(X_{\sigma_{L_{t}+r}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}}-X_{\sigma_{L_{t}+r}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n_{k}}-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}+r} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right|=0
$$

and

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|\left(X_{\sigma_{L_{t}+r}}^{z_{0}+\varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}}-X_{\sigma_{L_{t}+r}}^{z_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n_{k}}-\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}_{n_{k}}\right|=\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty}\left|\left(Y_{\sigma_{r}^{\prime}}^{y_{0}+\varepsilon_{n_{k}} \mathbf{w}_{n_{k}}}-Y_{\sigma_{r}^{\prime}}^{y_{0}}\right) / \varepsilon_{n_{k}}-\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}_{n_{k}}\right|=0 .
$$

Since $\left|\mathscr{A}_{r}^{\prime} \mathbf{w}_{k}-\mathscr{A}_{L_{t}+r} \mathbf{v}_{n_{k}}\right| \geq c_{3} / 2$ on the event $A_{3}$ of positive probability, the last two formulas form a contradiction and this completes the proof.

## References

[A] H. Airault, Perturbations singulières et solutions stochastiques de problèmes de D. NeumannSpencer. J. Math. Pures Appl. 55, (1976), no. 3, 233-267. MR0501184
[An1] S. Andres, Pathwise differentiability for SDEs in a convex polyhedron with oblique reflection Ann. Inst. H. Poincaré, 45, (2009), 104-116. MR2500230
[An2] S. Andres, Pathwise Differentiability for SDEs in a Smooth Domain with Reflection (preprint)
[Bu] K. Burdzy, Multidimensional Brownian excursions and potential theory, Longman Sci. Tech., Harlow, 1987. MR0932248
[BC] K. Burdzy and Z. Chen, Coalescence of synchronous couplings Probab. Theory Rel. Fields 123 (2002) 553-578. MR1921013
[BCJ] K. Burdzy, Z. Chen and P. Jones, Synchronous couplings of reflected Brownian motions in smooth domains Illinois. J. Math., Doob Volume, 50 (2006) 189-268. MR2247829
[BL] K. Burdzy and J.M. Lee, Multiplicative functional for reflected Brownian motion via deterministic ODE (2008, Math Arxiv: 0805.3740)
[CLJ1] M. Cranston and Y. Le Jan, On the noncoalescence of a two point Brownian motion reflecting on a circle, Ann. Inst. H. Poincaré Probab. Statist. 25 (1989), no. 2, 99-107. MR1001020
[CLJ2] M. Cranston and Y. Le Jan, Noncoalescence for the Skorohod equation in a convex domain of $\mathbf{R}^{2}$, Probab. Theory Related Fields 87 (1990), 241-252. MR1080491
[DZ] J.-D. Deuschel, L. Zambotti, Bismut-Elworthy's formula and random walk representation for SDEs with reflection. Stochastic Process. Appl. 115, (2005), 907-925. MR2134484
[DI] P. Dupuis, H. Ishii, On Lipschitz continuity of the solution mapping to the Skorokhod problem, with applications. Stochastics Stochastics Rep. 35, (1991), 31-62. MR1110990
[DR] P. Dupuis, K. Ramanan, Convex duality and the Skorokhod problem. I, II, Probab. Theory Related Fields 115, (1999) 153-195, 197-236. MR1720348
[FOT] M. Fukushima, Y. Oshima and M. Takeda, Dirichlet Forms and Symmetric Markov Processes. Walter de Gruyter, Berlin, 1994 MR1303354
[H] E. Hsu, Multiplicative functional for the heat equation on manifolds with boundary. Michigan Math. J. 50 (2002), no. 2, 351-367. MR1914069
[IW1] N. Ikeda and S. Watanabe, Heat equation and diffusion on Riemannian manifold with boundary. Proceedings of the International Symposium on Stochastic Differential Equations (Res. Inst. Math. Sci., Kyoto Univ., Kyoto, 1976), pp. 75-94, Wiley, New York-Chichester-Brisbane, 1978. MR0536005
[IW2] N. Ikeda and S. Watanabe, Stochastic differential equations and diffusion processes. Second edition. North-Holland Mathematical Library, 24. North-Holland Publishing Co., Amsterdam; Kodansha, Ltd., Tokyo, 1989. MR1011252
[K] H. Kunita, Stochastic differential equations and stochastic flows of diffeomorphisms. École d'été de probabilités de Saint-Flour, XII—1982, 143-303, Lecture Notes in Math., 1097, Springer, Berlin, 1984. MR0876080
[LS] P. L. Lions and A. S. Sznitman, Stochastic differential equations with reflecting boundary conditions. Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 37 (1984), 511-537. MR0745330
[M] B. Maisonneuve, Exit systems, Ann. Probability 3 (1975), no. 3, 399-411. MR0400417
[MM] A. Mandelbaum and W. Massey, Strong approximations for time-dependent queues. Math. Oper. Res. 20, (1995), 33-64. MR1320446
[MR] A. Mandelbaum and K. Ramanan, Directional derivatives of oblique reflection maps Math. Oper. Res. (2008) (to appear)
[P1] A. Pilipenko, Stochastic flows with reflection. (Russian) Dopov. Nats. Akad. Nauk Ukr. Mat. Prirodozn. Tekh. Nauki 2005, no. 10, 23-28. MR2218498
[P2] A. Pilipenko, Properties of flows generated by stochastic equations with reflection. (Russian) Ukraïn. Mat. Zh. 57 (2005), no. 8, 1069-1078; translation in Ukrainian Math. J. 57 (2005), no. 8, 1262-1274
[P3] A. Pilipenko, On the generalized differentiability with initial data of a flow generated by a stochastic equation with reflection. (Ukrainian) Teor. Imovir. Mat. Stat. No. 75 (2006), 127139; translation in Theory Probab. Math. Statist. No. 75 (2007), 147-160 MR2321188
[P4] A. Pilipenko, Stochastic flows with reflection. (2008, Math Arxiv: 0810.4644)
[S] Y. Saisho, Stochastic differential equations for multidimensional domain with reflecting boundary. Probab. Th. Rel. Fields 74, (1987), 455-477. MR0873889
[T] H. Tanaka, Stochastic differential equations with reflecting boundary condition in convex regions, Hiroshima Math. J. 9, (1979) 163-177. MR0529332
[W] A. Weerasinghe, Some properties of stochastic flows and diffusions with reflections, Ph.D. Thesis, University of Minnesota, 1986.


[^0]:    *Research supported in part by NSF Grants DMS-0600206 and DMS-0906743.

